Seattle Waterfront LID Assessment Hearing

Seattle LID Hearing

June 23, 2020



COURT REPORTING AND LEGAL VIDEO

206.287.9066 | 800.846.6989 1325 Fourth Avenue, Suite 1840, Seattle, Washington 98101 <u>www.buellrealtime.com</u> email: <u>info@buellrealtime.com</u>



You created this PDF from an application that is not licensed to print to novaPDF printer (http://www.novapdf.com)

SEATTLE WATERFRONT LID ASSESSMENT HEARING

BEFORE

HEARING EXAMINER RYAN VANCIL

Taken in Seattle, Washington

(ALL PARTICIPANTS APPEARING VIA VIDEOCONFERENCE)

DATE TAKEN: June 23, 2020

REPORTED BY: Nancy M. Kottenstette, RPR, CCR 3377

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

				Page 2
1		INDEX OF EXAMINATION	53.65	
2	ROBERT MACAU	LAY	PAGE	
3	EXAMINATION			
4	Questio	ns By Ms. Lin:	10	
5	EXAMINATION			
6	Questio	ns By Mr. Lutz:	221	
7	EXAMINATION			
8	Questio	ns By Mr. Edwards:	235	
9				
10		INDEX OF EXHIBITS		
11	NUM.	DESCRIPTION	PAGE	
12	CITY EXHIBIT	S		
13	Exhibit C23	Randall Scott Review	6	
14	Exhibit C24	USPAP Standard 5	6	
15	Exhibit C25	USPAP Standard 6	6	
16	Exhibit C26	Paul Shorett Appraisal Review, Hilton	6	
17	Evhibit C27	Paul Shorett Supplemental	6	
18	EXHIDIC CZ/	Appraisal Review	0	
19	Exhibit C28	Seattle Marriott Waterfront Individual Worksheet	6	
20			_	
21	Exhibit C29	Brian O'Connor Review, Harborsteps	6	
22	Exhibit C30	Brian O'Connor Review, The Charter Hotel	6	
23			c	
24		John Crompton Letter	6	
25	Exhibit C32	Benjamin Scott Letter, Stratus Apartments	6	

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

OBJECTORS EXHIBITS Exhibit 117 Local and Road Improvement Districts Manual Exhibit 118 Nichols on Eminent Domain Exhibit 119 Hyatt Regency spreadsheet Exhibit 130 Notice of Assessment for Sound Hotel and Arrive Apartments dated 12/30/19 Exhibit 120 Grand Hyatt spreadsheet

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

1Exhibit 121Hyatt parking spreadsheet1912Exhibit 122Declaration of Robert Macaulay1913Exhibit 123HR&A study1914Exhibit 1242011 Trust for Public Land Study1915Exhibit 125Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 4/14/20202336Exhibit 126USPAP Advisory Opinion 322337Exhibit 127Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 6/19/20202339Exhibit 128Seattle Times Article dated 4/21/202023310Exhibit 129Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 6/18/202023311Exhibit 129Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 6/18/202023312III13III14III15III16III17III18III19III20III21III22III23III24III25III26III27III28II29III20II21II22II23II24<]
3Exhibit 123HR&A study1914Exhibit 1242011 Trust for Public Land Study1915Exhibit 125Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 4/14/20202336Exhibit 126USPAP Advisory Opinion 322337Exhibit 127Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 6/19/20202339Exhibit 128Seattle Times Article dated 4/21/202023310Exhibit 129Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 6/18/202023312	1	Exhibit 121	Hyatt parking spreadsheet	191
4Exhibit 1242011 Trust for Public Land Study1915Exhibit 125Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 4/14/20202336Exhibit 126USPAP Advisory Opinion 322337Exhibit 127Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 6/19/20202339Exhibit 128Seattle Times Article dated 4/21/202023310Exhibit 129Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 6/18/202023311Transcript dated 6/18/202023312IIIII13IIIIIIII14IIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIII	2	Exhibit 122	Declaration of Robert Macaulay	191
5 Exhibit 125 Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 4/14/2020 233 6 Exhibit 126 USPAP Advisory Opinion 32 233 7 Exhibit 127 Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 6/19/2020 233 8 Transcript dated 6/19/2020 233 9 Exhibit 128 Seattle Times Article dated 4/21/2020 233 10 Exhibit 129 Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 6/18/2020 233 11 Transcript dated 6/18/2020 233 12 I IIII IIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIII	3	Exhibit 123	HR&A study	191
Transcript dated 4/14/20206Exhibit 126USPAP Advisory Opinion 322337Exhibit 127Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 6/19/20202339Exhibit 128Seattle Times Article dated 4/21/202023310Exhibit 129Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 6/18/202023311Transcript dated 6/18/20202331213	4	Exhibit 124	2011 Trust for Public Land Study	191
Exhibit 126USPAP Advisory Opinion 322337Exhibit 127Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 6/19/20202339Exhibit 128Seattle Times Article dated 4/21/202023310Exhibit 129Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 6/18/20202331213141516171819192021212121		Exhibit 125	5	233
Exhibit 127 Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 6/19/2020 9 Exhibit 128 Seattle Times Article dated 233 4/21/2020 10 Exhibit 129 Waterfront LID Hearing Transcript dated 6/18/2020 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22		Exhibit 126	USPAP Advisory Opinion 32	233
10 Exhibit 129 Waterfront LID Hearing 233 11 Transcript dated 6/18/2020 233 12		Exhibit 127	5	233
Exhibit 129 Waterfront LID Hearing 233 11 Transcript dated 6/18/2020 13 12	9	Exhibit 128		233
11 Transcript dated 6/18/2020 12 13 13 14 15 16 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 22	10	Exhibit 129	Waterfront LID Hearing	233
 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 	11		0	
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	12			
 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 	13			
16 17 18 19 20 21	14			
17 18 19 20 21 22	15			
18 19 20 21 22	16			
19 20 21 22	17			
20 21 22	18			
21 22	19			
22	20			
	21			
	22			
23	23			
24	24			
25	25			

```
You created this PDF from an application that is not licensed to print to novaPDF printer (http://www.novapdf.com)
```

1

Page 5

2 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: I call to order this June 22, 2020, continuance of the Seattle 3 4 Waterfront LID Assessment Hearing. Today, as planned, 5 is the first day for cross-examination by objectors of City witnesses. 6 7 As a reminder, only the City and objectors 8 planning to cross-examine the City's witnesses will 9 participate directly in the hearing today and the following days. Other objectors in the public may 10 listen to the hearing via a listening line established 11 12 on the Office of Hearing Examiner website, front page. Callers will be able to listen to the hearing but will 13 not be participating in the hearing for any purpose. 14 There will be no Seattle Channel broadcast for 15 16 this segment of the hearing. The lack of broadcast 17 will give us a slightly more flexible opportunity with the schedule. We will take -- try to take a 18 10:00 a.m. break for 15 minutes, a lunch break for an 19 hour and 15 minutes at about noon, and another break 20 at about 3:00. 21 22 However, since we're not stuck to the Seattle Channel trying to stop at a specific time, I will stop 23 generally about when I see a good opportunity for us 24 25 to do that around those times generally depending on

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1	where we are with the witness and questioning.
2	Remember that this is a remote hearing, that
3	if there are problems with the technology, there may
4	be cause for a continuance. I believe everyone has
5	been on the line for a couple of days now solid. So I
б	shouldn't have to go back through the participation
7	protocols, which you've all received as part of the
8	sign-in and have been read over the past two days.
9	If there's any questions about that, we can go
10	over it or I can remind you as before if anybody has a
11	problem with that. I see that a number of objectors
12	have submitted their exhibits in advance, and I have
13	those available.
14	I'll check now to see if there are any
15	procedural questions, general procedural questions,
16	that any party has before we get started?
17	MR. FILIPINI: Mr. Hearing Examiner,
18	this is Mark Filipini for the City. Two procedural
19	minor points, one, I believe that we failed to move to
20	admit C-23 through C-32 last week during our live
21	direct examination, so I would move to admit those
22	exhibits.
23	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Any objection
24	to exhibits from the City C-23 to C-32 being admitted?
25	Anyone have an objection to any one of the

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 7 exhibits numbered C-23 through C-32 from being 1 2 admitted? Exhibits 23 through 32 are admitted. 3 (Exhibit 23, Exhibit 24, Exhibit 25, 4 Exhibit 26, Exhibit 27, Exhibit 28, Exhibit 29, 5 Exhibit 30, Exhibit 31, Exhibit 32 were admitted.) 6 7 MR. FILIPINI: And the only other thing 8 you had asked us on Friday if we could look this weekend at any parcels that -- where Mr. Macaulay 9 would need to submit a reevaluation due to additional 10 information gained, and there were four of them. And 11 12 I can identify them by case number. 13 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Okay. 14 MR. FILIPINI: One is the United Way property, and that is Case Number 0417. And I believe 15 16 we mentioned that last week, but that's 0417. 17 One is Century Square parcel. That is at Case Number 0423, 0423. 18 19 The third is the North Arcade parcel in the 20 Pike Place Market. That is Case Number 0392, 0392. And another is City Parks parcel at Urban 21 22 Triangle Park. That is a Case Number 0184, 0184. 23 And that was it. 24 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Okay. Thank 25 you.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Are there any other procedural items that we
 need to address, general procedural items, before we
 start today?

All right. I did receive -- and thank you --4 I did receive a list of objectors, how they will 5 6 proceed in questioning, and we're starting with Robert 7 Macaulay. I think we can just work off that list. Is 8 there anyone -- is there any objector that's on the line now who has not coordinated with the other 9 objectors and is not identified in the list that I 10 11 received today from Mr. Moses?

12 All right. Then I'll assume that all 13 objectors have had an opportunity to coordinate 14 through the promptings that I've indicated in the 15 prehearing orders, our prehearing conference that 16 we've had, and discussions last week with the --17 during the hearing with the City's case-in-chief 18 presentation.

19 And you all understand that we'll be 20 proceeding in order here; otherwise, I need an -- we 21 need an indication to either my legal assistant or 22 myself that you haven't had an opportunity to ask 23 questions.

Just as a quick reminder before we jump into it -- and I think you're all aware of this now, the

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

group I've got on the line now, does understand that the process is one of elimination as far as questions. So once a question that is going to elicit the same response has been asked, subsequent questioners should not ask the same question again. It's already been established in the record.

7 Similarly, I would encourage you -- on a 8 similar vein, this is as much the attorneys as the pro 9 se participants, try to not fall into a cadence of 10 conversation with the witness. It's common 11 particularly with attorneys to ask a witness if they 12 actually said something or did you say this in order 13 to set up the next question.

14 If it's already in the record, it's in the record. I've heard the testimony from the witness. 15 16 You've heard it. We don't need a witness to keep 17 repeating themselves. When we've got time or we've 18 got space and not the inefficiencies that we may run into with technology, maybe I allow those types of 19 questions. It's no harm, no foul, but it really is an 20 unnecessary waste of time. 21

And we've got a lot of people waiting to ask their questions, and rather than falling into a conversation where you ask the witness to repeat what they've already got in the record, please save that

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1	for your closing argument where you can simply
2	reference the point in the record earlier where they
3	said it and where the response was elicited in
4	response to the cross-examination.
5	Again, I'm looking for as much efficiency as
6	possible. I want to make sure that everyone does get
7	their questions asked. And in order to do that, we do
8	need to be efficient. I don't want to lose the
9	opportunity to question to efficiency. I do want to
10	make sure you get your questions asked, but I am going
11	to emphasize that we do it in a manner that gets
12	everyone a chance to get the questions asked that they
13	want.
14	With that, it sounds like we don't have any
15	further questions and we're ready to go. Do we have
16	Mr. Macaulay on the line?
17	MR. MACAULAY: Yes, Mr. Hearing
18	Examiner.
19	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: All right.
20	Mr. Macaulay, you remain under oath or affirmation
21	from the earlier portion of the hearing, and it looks
22	like we have Ms. Lin asking questions first.
23	MS. LIN: Correct.
24	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Please
25	proceed. Your witness, Ms. Lin.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

		Page	11
1	EXAMINATION		
2	BY MS. LIN:		
3	Q So we'll start with good morning,		
4	Mr. Macaulay. We'll start with Exhibit 117. And just		
5	so you know, we designated we named our exhibits		
6	CWF-233, exhibit, and then attached a number. In		
7	fact, we have a lot more case numbers than that. This		
8	is just a shorthand.		
9	So we'll start with CWF-233, Exhibit 117,		
10	which is the LID manual. And we're going to be at		
11	page 52, which is actually page 62 of the pdf if		
12	you're on an electronic version.		
13	And, Mr. Macaulay, if you could just let me		
14	know when you're there, and that's Chapter 5.		
15	A So so excuse me, Ms. Lin. So Exhibit 117?		
16	Q Correct.		
17	A Okay.		
18	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Ms. Lin, can		
19	I ask you to share screen for that item, please.		
20	MS. LIN: Sure.		
21	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Some of the		
22	larger ones I run into problems opening with the		
23	wireless here. So I assume if I'm running into that		
24	same issue, others may as well.		
25	I assume everyone has received copies of the		

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 12 exhibits at this point, so I feel like we're getting 1 2 more efficient as the participants get used to the process. If someone is not able to open an exhibit, 3 please let us know and we'll ask to share screen. 4 5 MS. LIN: And can you let me know, can you see my screen right now? 6 7 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Not yet. 8 MS. LIN: Okay. We'll see what is 9 happening. MR. FRANKLIN: Can I ask that 10 11 Mr. Macaulay activate his video. 12 MR. MACAULAY: Is that --13 MR. FILIPINI: I'll help him with that. 14 MR. FRANKLIN: Thank you. 15 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: All right. 16 We have the share screen showing. Thank you, Ms. Lin. 17 And, yes, Mr. Macaulay, you should be visible. 18 MR. MACAULAY: There we go. 19 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Okay. I think we're all set to go. Thank you, Ms. Lin. 20 21 Please proceed. BY MS. LIN: 22 23 Ο Absolutely. So, Mr. Macaulay, can you see my 24 screen right now? 25 Α I've got it up on my own computer.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Okay. Perfect. And so you see Chapter 5, 1 Q Assessment Methods; right? 2 Let me get my own usable. 3 Α Yes. We'll scroll all the way down to the bottom of 4 0 5 Chapter 5., and it looks like you are named right here 6 as a contributor; is that right? 7 Α Correct. 8 0 And does that mean you helped with developing 9 this content in Chapter 5? The only part I didn't write is what Ralph 10 Α 11 Rodriguez included, which was regarding different 12 methodologies other than special benefit studies. 13 Okay. But you reviewed this entire content? 0 14 Well, I wrote the entire content except for Α what Ralph Rodriguez wrote. 15 16 0 Okay. So let's go back up to page 52. And if you're following along in the electronic exhibits that 17 I circulated, they are not highlighted, but this is my 18 19 version. 20 I see your version now. Α Okay. So this says: A final special benefit 21 0 22 study is an assessment method that documents the proportionate amount of the total LID assessment to be 23 levied on each specially benefited assessable 24 25 property. The special benefit estimates and resulting

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 14 recommended assessments are defined to comply with RCW 1 2 statutes and case law precedent. So when it says special benefit assessments 3 must comply with RCW statutes that means case --4 sorry. 5 That means state law; is that right? That's my understanding, yes. 6 Α And do you know which ones? 7 0 8 Α I'm not an attorney, so, no, I don't specifically -- I've looked at them over the years, 9 but I couldn't cite them sitting here. 10 11 Okay. But you are familiar with them? Ο 12 Α Yes. And do you know if any of those statutes 13 0 authorize use of a hypothetical before and a 14 hypothetical after value in order to determine a LID 15 16 assessment? 17 I don't -- that is standard appraisal practice Α which would be normally used in the appraisal of a 18 property. Whether they're specifically stated in the 19 20 statutes, I do not know. Okay. The statutes do address certain 21 0 22 appraisal methodologies like the zone and term method; is that correct? 23 24 That's correct. Α 25 Do you know whether the RCWs address this 0

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

particular approach where you have a before 1 2 hypothetical value and an after hypothetical value? I don't know if the statutes do. Α I mean, case 3 law would most likely. I've done -- every formation 4 study I've done over 30 years has been based on a 5 6 hypothetical condition because the LID isn't built. 7 And so when you say case law, do you know --0 8 can you point to any cases? 9 Well, the last one we had was for the City of А Edgewood, and that was ruled on by the court of 10 11 appeals. And the formation of that LID would have 12 been based on the hypothetical. 13 And that's a hypothetical before and a 0 14 hypothetical after? The after -- the construction was built. 15 Α 16 Oh, okay. So the before values were current 0 17 values, and the after was based on a hypothetical; is that correct? 18 19 No, no. The before values was based on a А 20 hypothetical, and the after value, the improvements were constructed. 21 22 I see. So the Edgewood LID, you completed the Ο final study after the elements were already 23 24 constructed? 25 Α Correct.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

So do you have any examples of 1 Understood. 0 2 LIDs you've worked on where both the before value and the after value are based on hypothetical conditions? 3 The City of Pasco LID we finalized last year 4 Α 5 was based on the hypothetical in the after. The LID had not been constructed, and we closed out the LID 6 7 prior to construction. 8 Then I know the Lake -- Lake Union streetcar, which I did not work on that special benefit study, 9 but that was closed out prior to construction of the 10 11 improvements. 12 And do you know for Pasco -- that's the one Ο you worked on; correct? 13 14 That's correct. Α So for Pasco, do you know how far in advance 15 0 16 you completed -- what was the time difference between the completion of your final study and completion of 17 construction of the LID improvements that you were 18 19 looking at? 20 I don't know if the project has been Α constructed yet or not, so I think the time frame is 21 22 two or three years to get the project constructed. Do you remember what design levels you were at 23 0 when you did the final study for Pasco? 24 25 Α I don't recall.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

1 Do you remember if they were at least at 0 2 30 percent? Α I would imagine so. They were -- as I recall, 3 they were fairly far along. 4 5 0 Do you know if you've ever done a LID 6 assessment where you've had less than 30 percent 7 designs other than the one at issue here? We did a -- we did a -- well, the number of 8 А 9 feasibilities studies we've done, certainly, have been 10 well below 30 percent. Formation study we did for 11 Port Hadlock UGA, I think some elements of that study 12 were below 30 percent. And those feasibility and formation studies 13 0 14 occurred before the final study; correct? Correct. Those LIDs -- well, the Port Hadlock 15 А 16 LID did not get formed or has not yet been formed. 17 Ο And feasibility is not actually recommending 18 any assessment? 19 We've used it in the context where А It can. the City has used the feasibility for assessment 20 purposes but typically not. 21 So have you ever actually determined special 22 0 benefit assessments based on designs less than 23 30 percent other than the LID at issue here? 24 25 А Well, like -- in the after situation?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 Q Yes, correct.

2 A Not that I recall.

Q For Lake Union Street, you said you weren't
involved in that one. But do you happen to know what
the time frame difference was between completion of
the final study and completion of the improvements?
A Not particularly, no.

8 Q Do you know if it was more than four years?9 A I honestly don't know.

10 Q Okay. So I'm just going to read out a quote 11 from a Washington Supreme Court case that you may or 12 may not be familiar with. It is Heavens v. King 13 County Rural Library District, 66 Washington 2d 558.

14 It says: All such assessments -- and they're 15 talking about LID assessments -- have one common 16 element. They are for the construction of LID local 17 improvements that are pertinent to specific land and 18 bring a benefit substantially more intense than is 19 yielded to the rest of the municipality.

20 So when it says benefits must, quote, bring a 21 benefit substantially more intense than is yielded to 22 the rest of the municipality, does this suggest that 23 the benefit must be special and not general? 24 A Well, any measurable increase in value in the 25 state of Washington is a special benefit. That's my

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 understanding.

2 Q And so you agree that special benefits must be 3 measurable?

4 A Yes.

13

5 Q Okay. So that's actually the next sentence in 6 this Washington Supreme Court case. It states: The 7 benefit to the land must be actual, physical, and 8 material, and not merely speculative or conjectural.

9 So you agree it must be measurable and it must 10 be actual; is that right?

11 A Well, measurable creates a dollar amount, and 12 that's an estimate of special benefit.

Q And how do you define measurable?

14 The difference of market value without or Α before the LID compared to the market value with the 15 16 LID completed, and if it creates a measurable difference in value, in my professional opinion, then 17 it's special benefit. If it -- if it gets to a point 18 where I don't feel it's measurable, then it becomes 19 more general in nature and not special or specific to 20 21 an individual property.

Q And so you've testified before that in your deposition that that point is at about .25 -- I believe a quarter of a percent is what you said. Is that at a quarter of a percent benefits cease to be

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

special and turn into more of a general nature; is
that right?

Α I think you'll find in my deposition that 3 No. when we got out to Denny we were at .05. We were 4 very, very low, a very low point where when you got on 5 the other side of Denny, we just felt that it wasn't 6 7 measurable. And in this case it was -- .05 is what I 8 testified to. I think I corrected myself in the 9 deposition.

10 Q Do you know what the lowest special benefit 11 percentage that you calculated in this LID is?

12 A I believe it was .05.

Q So if something -- if a property experienced a benefit of .049, it would have been immeasurable; is that right?

16 When we get to a point -- that's why, А oftentimes, when we're looking at boundaries, we're 17 looking at physical elements as well. When you got on 18 the other side of Denny from where our lowest estimate 19 was, it was not measurable. Therefore, it would be 20 something -- it just wouldn't be measurable. It would 21 be zero or there would be no measurable defined 22 23 benefit there. So what about .045? 24 0 25 Again, in this case when we got to the lowest Α

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

point, anything beyond that was immeasurable, and that would be something -- something that would be zero. It would be -- it just wouldn't be measurable in the marketplace.

5 Q So you've testified that anything lower than 6 .05 is typically not measurable and, therefore, would 7 be categorized by you generally more as a general 8 benefit and not special; is that right?

9 A No. You're misconstruing what I'm saying. In 10 this -- in this certain LID, when we got to the lowest 11 point, I believe it was about .05, and that is the 12 lowest measurable amount of benefit we had. Anything 13 on the other side of Denny from that lowest point was 14 more general in nature rather than special.

Q Okay. And I apologize. It seems like we're probably talking past each other. That is essentially what I think I said, but if you want to put it in your words, that's perfectly fine.

So if you could -- actually, I'll just scroll.
So we'll scroll down to page 58 for those of you who
are following, and so page 58 talks about utilizing a
special benefit analyst to resolve issues. It talks
about making preliminary investigation, recommending a
LID boundary.

25

Number three says: Consider general benefits

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

1 as well as special benefits.

2 So can a property receive both special and 3 general benefits?

4 Well, general benefits probably accrue to the Α LID area and extend out to just an unknown amount of 5 6 area, but what I'm saying here on Item 3 is that I'm 7 talking about -- we're more -- this is more in the 8 context of recommended boundaries where you've got to 9 consider general benefits in the sense where special benefits end. You've got to understand that, that 10 anything beyond that is general benefits. And that's 11 12 what I'm referring to in line 3 there.

Q So just talking about properties within the LID, do any properties within the LID experience both special and general benefits?

16 Α I just -- I think they -- you know, Yes. 17 general benefits would include properties within the LID boundary and then extend out to, you know, an 18 undefinable area, an undefinable area. And that's why 19 20 they're just not measurable by their definition. They're general in nature to the public at large. 21 22 Okay. So did you consider and attempt to 0 establish between general and special benefits within 23 24 the LID boundary? 25 Α You can't. A general benefit is not

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

measurable just by its definition. It benefits the 1 public at large. I've never been asked to do a 2 general benefit study. I don't think it's something 3 that is -- it's not discernable in the marketplace. 4 It benefits the public at large. And where that 5 6 boundary would extend -- would it stop in Edmonds or 7 Bellevue or Sea-Tac? It's an undefinable area where 8 general benefits would stop or start. 9 The next line -- so this line says -- the next 0 highlighted line says: Consideration may also be 10 11 given to those construction costs related to meeting 12 design standards which may be general benefits as distinct from construction costs emanating from 13 14 requirements of the LID project. What does this mean? 15 16 Well, typically, there may be -- for instance, А 17 Alaskan Way is not part of the LID, so it's more general -- it's more general in nature. In that 18 19 context, it's a right-of-way. 20 So if it -- if it was part of the LID, then I would consider it as part of my analysis just like the 21 22 viaduct. I mean, if it would have been part of my analysis, I would have considered the benefit to that. 23

24 So we're just basically saying: If it's -- if it's in 25 the LID project, then you really need to look and see

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

if it's specially benefited -- if the property specially benefited or measurably benefited from that improvement.

4 Q And so what does it mean construction costs 5 related to meeting design standards? What are those 6 design standards?

7 A Well, design standards are just what we're 8 dealing with here, just level of design that the City 9 has the project at, at the time you're doing your 10 analysis.

11 Q Okay. So does this mean that if there were 12 construction costs relating -- relating to meeting 13 basic design standards, those may be general benefits?

14 Α No. If they're -- if they're in the LID and to be considered by the -- to be considered by the 15 16 LID, then you would be looking at them in the context 17 of whether they're measurable or not and create a special benefit. And if they don't create a special 18 19 benefit, then they'd be more general in nature and not 20 special.

So we're just dealing -- I'm just dealing with elements that are funded by LIDs. I'm not dealing with elements that aren't funded by LIDs. Q I'm going to ask a slightly different guestion. Would construction of the before

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

improvements have given rise to general benefits?
 A Possibly.

3 Q Are the before improvements -- are those 4 considered construction projects that are related to 5 meeting design standards?

6 A Again, I'm only concerned with the design 7 standards that are focused on the LID and what the 8 property rights that I'm valuing before and after.

9 Q You also testified previously that some of 10 this content needs to be updated. Can you point to 11 exactly what content needs to be updated?

12 Α Well, that was a general comment in the sense that this article was written in 2009, and there have 13 been changes over time. And like this project and 14 other projects I've worked on that I just think it 15 16 would be beneficial to have a more updated version of 17 this study, and we've talked about that over the years with the MRSC. And it just hasn't happened yet, and 18 it would be from the legal standpoint, from the 19 finance standpoint, and, you know, the whole context 20 of the study. 21

Q And so from a legal standpoint, do you know if that comment -- is it due to any actual changes in the law, like in the RCWs? A No, not that I know of. I just think with --

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

I 've had a lot more experience since 2009, and it would be beneficial for the reader to understand maybe some different issues that have arisen over the years. You know, the Edgewood case, for instance, dealt a lot with giving property owners due process. And the City of Seattle did a really good job with that as far as outreach and whatnot.

8 And that's one element that comes to mind that 9 would be very good to have in this study just to show 10 that -- and that is one the courts ruled on that --11 that's a very, very important element to really 12 accentuate when you're doing an LID is to really have 13 a good outreach program.

14 Q Can you think of any other examples of where 15 you think there might be -- updates might be either 16 necessary or helpful?

17 That's just something that comes to mind. А Ι think just the general restructuring of the comments 18 and adding experiences that I've had in other LIDs 19 would lend a little more substance to the article. 20 21 0 Okay. So we're going to move on to 22 Exhibit C-18, which is the addenda. I do believe people have been having problems with the addenda, so 23

24 I'll continue to share screen for this one. Let me
25 see if I can get that up. There we go.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

A Yes.

2

Q Okay. So for everybody else who maybe can't see my screen, I'm going to be scrolling to page A-1, which is titled "A - LID - No LID." I'll also just note that I'm using the designation C-18, although I was unable to open C-18, so this is just a local copy of the addenda that I pulled off of the online link.

9 So you testified that this section provides a 10 very detailed description of what the before condition 11 would consist of and what the after condition would 12 look like; is that right?

13 A Well, the -- well, the whole purpose of the 14 addenda is to provide a high level of descriptive 15 before and after language and also renderings.

Q So scrolling down to page A-3, which I believe you also looked at during your direct testimony, and we'll just use the same examples that you all used. So this is the before description of the rebuilt new surface roadway, and then on page A-3 you get to the after conditions; is that right?

22 A Yes.

Q Okay. And it says: In the after condition,
all the improvements listed above would remain with
the exception of the following.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

		Page	28
1	And it looks like there are one, two, three,		
2	four, five bullet points here. The first one talks		
3	about increasing the caliber of approximately		
4	377 street trees up to 4 inches.		
5	The second one talks about adding		
6	approximately 16 additional street trees.		
7	The third one talks about planters and		
8	landscaped areas and the fact that the City would		
9	upgrade the ground cover and shrub plantings.		
10	The fourth one talks about how crosswalks at		
11	the intersection of South King Street and Pike Street		
12	would be upgraded 6 inches 6-inch curbs, sorry, and		
13	the intersection would be raised 3 inches.		
14	And then the fifth one talks about sidewalks		
15	that are immediately adjacent to the east side of		
16	Alaskan Way which would be upgraded from scored		
17	concrete to exposed aggregate.		
18	So can you explain to me and this was		
19	you looked at this these this addenda includes		
20	the information you used to understand the before and		
21	the after condition; is that right?		
22	A Yes. And the property was looked at as an		
23	entity, so all six elements were looked at as an		
24	entity. We didn't we didn't pull elements apart		
25	and try to value them separately.		

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 Q Understood. But you did -- you did review 2 this; correct?

3 A Yes.

Q And so when you reviewed this, what were
you -- what was your process for determining what the
value add would be due to these types of improvements?

7 Well, again, we're looking at the LID as one Α 8 entity, so there are six elements that have been 9 discussed. We're looking at the Promenade We're looking at the Pike/Pine 10 improvements. 11 We're looking at the Overlook Walk improvements. 12 improvements. We're looking at the Union Street connector improvements. 13

14 And all of these elements are looked at as an entity. And so, again, we're -- we're looking at 15 16 other similar projects that have similarities to this. 17 None of them are going to be exact, but they have similarities to this in the marketplace. So we're not 18 specifically looking at this as one particular element 19 and saying, okay, how much in value is that language 20 going to increase value? We're looking at the whole 21 22 picture of the project as one entity.

Q Okay. But you did say you reviewed this. So
I guess my question is: What did you do with this
information, if anything?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

1 A Well, it goes to the bigger context of all the 2 other elements that are in the LID.

Q So there's nowhere in your report where someone might be able to determine how you looked at each of the after conditions described in the addenda and attributed value to those after conditions -- to specific after conditions?

8 A That was not the scope of the assignment. The 9 scope of the assignment was to look at the project as 10 one -- as one entity and not as six individual LIDs.

11 So talking a little bit about valuing Ο 12 everything all together, all six components all together, you've testified that the LID components 13 encompass a variety of projects and improvements, and 14 these include, like you said, the six components. 15 And 16 those include things like open space, walkways, 17 running paths, streetscapes, parks, bike lanes, Overlook Walk, which you've said is unique. 18

Have you ever done a special benefit studywhere the improvements are so varied?

A I'm trying to think of others. This would be at the top of the list of what I can think of. The Tukwila one had a number of components, a new interchange at Klickitat and I-5, arterial street improvements, the parkway-type improvements, elements

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 similar.

The Point Ruston project looked at a lot of 2 different variables, utilities, lighting, promenade 3 walkway, things to that nature. So that was -- that 4 had a lot of elements to it before. So this would be 5 6 at the top of the list of LIDs we've done with a lot 7 of different elements. 8 Ο For Tukwila, do you remember how many properties were included in that LID? 9 I believe there were about 280 or so, included 10 Α the Westfield Mall, all of the abutting commercial 11 12 property, and then the industrial property further to the south and then over to the river. And it was a 13 fairly large LID. 14 And you mentioned a new interchange and some 15 0 16 street improvements, both of which sound to me like street improvements, and then also a parkway. Can you 17 describe the parkway? 18 19 Yeah. I believe it was Strander Boulevard. Α It was just a lot of enhancement to, you know, 20 landscaping and sidewalk improvements and things of 21 that nature. 22 And then for Point Ruston, you mentioned 23 0 utilities and lighting and the promenade walkway. 24 Can 25 you describe what the LID covered with respect to the

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

1	promenade walkway?
2	A It was a walkway that was required. Point
3	Ruston is right on the water there on Commencement
4	Bay, and it was a walkway that was required as part of
5	the design and construction of the improvements. It
6	was part of the LID.
7	Q And do you remember how many properties were
8	part of that LID?
9	A Point Ruston interesting, it was one owner,
10	and then that subsequently has been subdivided into
11	numerous entities.
12	Q And can you explain why you said that this one
13	is at the top of the list with respect to the variety
14	of improvements involved?
15	A Well, just as I mentioned, it's typical in an
16	LID to have a number of elements. This one,
17	obviously, is challenging given the nature of the
18	improvements in a major CBD market. So it just had as
19	many or more elements as a lot of the other LIDs that
20	we've done.
21	Q So when you're treating all six components as
22	one for purposes of analyzing special benefits, does
23	that mean that properties at the northern boundary are
24	essentially also part of their assessment includes
25	the cost for improvements for the Pioneer Square

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

		rage
1	improvements, for example?	
2	A We don't look at it that way. We just looked	
3	at it where it exists in the before and where it	
4	exists in the after assuming all of these elements are	
5	in place.	
б	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Ms. Lin, if	
7	you're done with that exhibit, you can take it off	
8	share screen.	
9	MS. LIN: Oh, I actually have a few	
10	more questions about it.	
11	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Okay. As	
12	long as you're as long as you're referencing	
13	something on the page, share screen is welcome and	
14	invited. But when you stop using the document, being	
15	able to see you and the witness more enhanced is	
16	preferable.	
17	MS. LIN: Sure. I'll actually I'll	
18	stop sharing, and then I'll reshare when I'm talking	
19	about	
20	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: That would be	
21	preferred. Thank you.	
22	MS. LIN: Okay.	
23	BY MS. LIN:	
24	Q So there's sorry. My last question was	
25	about and so there's nothing there's nothing to	
1		

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

preclude the use of -- sorry. Let me back up. When 1 2 you're looking at a particular assessment, that assessment could essentially take into account 3 benefits from all of the six improvements together? 4 5 Α Yes. 6 And so properties, let's say, along the 0 7 southern boundary are being benefited by all six 8 improvements together? 9 Again, the LID isn't pulled apart so we're not Α 10 looking at six separate LIDs. So a property at the southern portion would be benefited to the context 11 12 that it is benefited by the six elements. Okay. So those six elements include, let's 13 0 say, the Pike/Pine improvements? 14 Well, again, the property -- the LID project 15 Α 16 is looked at as one entity, so we're just simply 17 looking at the property in its given location in the before and again in the after. And that's why a lot 18 of properties vary in value because they may benefit 19 more or less than other properties depending on where 20 they're at within the LID boundary area. 21 Is there anyone in your report where one can 22 0 see how you valued any of the specific components of 23 the LID improvements like those after that bullet list 24 25 of after conditions that I showed you?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

	Page 35
1	A No. Again, we didn't pull the LID apart in
2	the six elements. We looked at it as one entity.
3	Q So I'm going to reshare screens. Sorry. So
4	we're still on the addenda here, and I'm going to go
5	to page 29 of the pdf, which is actually page A-26.
6	So what is this a picture of?
7	And just to give you context, this is one of
8	the first, I believe it's not the first one. It's
9	one of the renderings. What is this a picture of?
10	A Yeah. I can't tell from the exhibit there
11	what you're if you're
12	Q Just what is this showing?
13	A It's showing Alaskan Way.
14	Q Okay. And did you review this rendering?
15	A Yes.
16	Q Okay. And then what is this one showing?
17	A Again, Alaskan Way.
18	Q And then going back up to A-26, is this
19	showing Alaskan Way in the before condition?
20	A Yeah, I can't see I can't see on your
21	screen there whether that is the before condition.
22	Q Okay. Right here it says the following the
23	following two slides depict one view of Alaskan Way in
24	the east-west sections of right-of-way between Yesler
25	and Marion in the before no LID and after LID
1	

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC
		Page	36
1	conditions; is that right?		
2	A Yes.		
3	Q Okay. So scrolling back down, so this is the		
4	before condition, is that right, on A-26?		
5	A Yes.		
6	Q And this is the after condition on $A-27$?		
7	A Yes.		
8	Q And you reviewed these in order to help you		
9	determine special benefits; is that right?		
10	A Yeah. They were they were created to help		
11	have a visual aid in appraising the property in the		
12	before and after.		
13	Q And can you describe how you used these		
14	renderings?		
15	A Yeah. Just for general observation to help		
16	visually see what the differences would be.		
17	Q And can you describe what the difference is		
18	between these two renderings that you saw that you		
19	believe created value for the properties in the LID?		
20	And I'll just there we go.		
21	A Sure. In the after you've got a promenade		
22	walkway and no driving area up near the Great Wheel		
23	and Pier 55/56. You can't see it from that slide, but		
24	the Overlook Walk is in the background. And Pier 58,		
25	Waterfront Park, and other amenities to the right		

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

		Page
1	would be the start of Pioneer Square improvements.	
2	Q Yeah. So I do understand and we'll	
3	there are renderings of the Overlook Walk and the	
4	Pioneer Square improvements. I'm asking just, you	
5	know, you reviewed these renderings as well. And I'm	
6	wondering did you see any value lift from between	
7	these two conditions? Any basis for a value lift	
8	between these two conditions?	
9	A Yes.	
10	Q And what was the basis between these two?	
11	A Well, I just think esthetically and from a	
12	market appeal basis, the after condition is an	
13	improvement to the before condition.	
14	Q And why is it an improvement?	
15	A Easier pedestrian access, more trees. You	
16	can't see a lot of the running paths and things of	
17	that nature. That was the difficulty they had trying	
18	to recreate all of the amenities in an aerial like	
19	that. It's difficult to capture all of the attributes	
20	of the LID looking at this, which I would imagine this	
21	is the type of aerial you would use to it's hard to	
22	really depict all of the elements of the Promenade	
23	area looking at an aerial like this, but it does help	
24	as an aid.	
25	Again, it doesn't show a lot of the walkways,	

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

the bike paths and things of that nature that would 1 2 help improve the Promenade appeal. Well, it does show some walkways right here, 3 0 but those look to be the same; is that right? And 4 here's another one, but that also looks to be the 5 6 same. 7 There's walking/jogging paths and whatnot Α No. 8 that aren't shown. You just can't visually see them. 9 We'll go to page 34 of the pdf, which is page 0 A-31 of the addenda. So here is another rendering, 10 11 and I believe now we're further north, correct, on 12 Alaskan Way? 13 А Yes. Okay. And this is the before on A-31, and 14 0 this is also the before on A-31 giving some 15 16 measurements. And then this is the after on A-33 and then the after on A-34 giving some measurements; is 17 18 that right? 19 Uh-huh, yes. Α And so I have similar questions here. So just 20 0 I'll sort of click through those one more time. 21 So 22 before, before, after, after. Can you just tell me: When you reviewed this 23 24 rendering, what was the basis for your belief that 25 this particular area would contribute a value lift of

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 properties within the LID?

2	A Again, the vehicle access component is
3	removed. You've got a lot of open space and walkway
4	area that, again, it's hard to discern by looking at
5	this aerial and this angle, just much greater appeal
6	through the Promenade and the artwork and other
7	elements that will really set it apart from the
8	before.
9	Again, this isn't one of the better views.
10	There's a lot of other aerials that you can look at
11	that more clearly depict other renderings that depict
12	a better character what those differences are.
13	Q And I'll ask you to point me to those
14	renderings in a moment. But if we could just you
15	talked a little bit about vehicle and pedestrian
16	access. So if you look at the measurement here, it
17	looks like pedestrian stops at about 24 feet, and
18	then, again, there's 3 feet over here. In the after
19	condition, it's 24 feet and I guess so is that what
20	you're talking about right here? Is this one of the
21	bases for the benefit?
22	A Well, more so in the context thereto, there
23	are bike lanes. There's jogging paths and things of
24	that nature that aren't there in the before that are
25	very appealing in the marketplace.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Q Okay. And would you like to point me to a rendering that you feel like helped -- really helped inform your understanding of the specifics -- the specific benefits that would arise from these improvements?

Well, I think all of the renderings do to some 6 Α 7 It's just when you're looking at different context. 8 elevations and different angles, it's difficult to really capture the before and after. So I think you 9 really need to go through all of the renderings, and 10 11 then there were a number of other just individual 12 points of reference that may have not got -- all of them gotten into the addenda that have been done 13 over -- over time and looking at various other 14 elements of the project. 15

16 So those would be in our files, our backup 17 files, but we had -- we had many, many different renderings looking at a lot of the different 18 components of the LID from different angles and 19 20 whatnot that assisted us in our analysis. Okay. I'm going to stop sharing. 21 0 22 Unfortunately, we don't have time to go through every rendering in the addenda right now, so 23 24 we'll move on. We're going to switch topics a little 25 bit.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Typically, when you're conducting an appraisal 1 2 based on a hypothetical condition, do you explain the difference between the current condition and the 3 hypothetical condition? 4 Well, in this case we do. We recognize that 5 Α 6 the viaduct is removed and that the Alaskan Way is 7 It's summarized in the addenda there as well. built. 8 0 And then do you explain how that difference produces a difference in valuation between, let's say, 9 the current and the before? 10 11 Well, when you say the current, for us in this Α 12 context the scope of our analysis was to do the before analysis. So we did a before analysis based on the 13 hypothetical conditions that were set forth in the 14 scope of services for us to consider. We did not 15 16 do -- we didn't do a current value and then do a 17 before hypothetical value. That wasn't the scope of the services that we were doing. 18 19 So it's correct that your report -- your 0 report states that you did not consider any 20 enhancement from removal of the viaduct as part of the 21 22 special benefit; correct? 23 Both in the before and after the viaduct was Α 24 removed, yes. 25 0 And you also didn't consider any enhancement

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Page 42 from the before street improvements that would have 1 2 had to occur without the LID; correct? We assumed that Alaskan Way was rebuilt in the 3 Α 4 before condition, yes. 5 0 Okay. So can we actually go through some of 6 those before street improvements? You talked about 7 Alaskan Way. So one of them is the new 8 Alaskan/Elliott Way surface street. What is that? 9 Can you describe that? 10 Α The new Elliott Way? Uh-huh? 11 Ο 12 Α Yeah. The street that will extend off up into the Belltown from the current Alaskan Way. 13 14 And then the next one is a new and improved 0 seawall. Can you explain what that one is? 15 16 Α Well, the seawall construction was already largely completed or completed in the before 17 condition, so we assumed that it would be done both in 18 the before and the after. 19 And then another one is the State Route 99 20 0 tunnel. Can you describe that one? 21 22 Α Yeah. That's, obviously, the tunnel that was done under 99 that was completed to start this 23 24 project. 25 0 And then the Pier 62 rebuild, can you explain

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 that one?

The Pier 62 rebuild would be an upgrade to the 2 Ъ existing structure. 3 And that's forthcoming? 4 Ο Yes. Well, it's planned. 5 А Right. And the Bell Street improvements, can 6 0 7 you explain that one? The Bell Street improvements were some 8 А elements up where Elliott Way meets Bell Street in 9 10 Belltown, enhanced landscaping, streetscape setting type of elements. 11 Okay. And then there's these parking spaces 12 Ο that WashDOT planned fronting the piers of Pike and 13 Madison, is that right, as part of the before 14 15 improvements? 16 Α Correct. As a shorthand, I'll just be referring to all 17 Ο of these together as either before improvements or 18 19 WashDOT improvements going forward. 20 Α Okay. 21 So these are all improvements assumed to be 0 22 complete in the before scenario; correct? 23 Α Yes. Is there any market value enhancement from 24 0 25 viaduct removal and the WashDOT improvements included

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

1 in the before value?

2	A Again, our before value is just looking at	
3	the how the market would buy and sell property, how	
4	it would rent property from an income standpoint in	
5	the before condition assuming the viaduct is gone. So	
6	the viaduct is already gone in our analysis.	
7	Q Do you agree that the viaduct removal and the	
8	WashDOT improvements have some estimable market value	
9	contribution to each of the parcels?	
10	A If we were to have been asked as part of the	
11	scope of our services to estimate the value before and	
12	after the viaduct removal, then, yes, there would have	
13	been enhancement to the viaduct removal.	
14	Q And there's some enhancement due also to the	
15	WashDOT improvements; is that right?	
16	A Yes. I mean, having the new road rebuilt is a	
17	positive amenity.	
18	Q So can I infer that you used some way to	
19	account for the increase in value due to the viaduct	
20	removal and the WashDOT improvements across the LID in	
21	order to come to your before values?	
22	A That was the basis for our before value, that	
23	the viaduct was removed and the Alaskan Way was	
24	rebuilt.	
25	Q And is there anywhere in the report where I	

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

can see where you went from current values to the 1 2 before values accounting for this increase in value due to the viaduct removal and the WashDOT 3 4 improvements? No. As I previously stated, that wasn't the 5 Α scope of our services. We didn't do two independent 6 7 values in the before. We just did what we were hired 8 to do, which was just value the property assuming the viaduct is gone and Alaskan Way was rebuilt. 9 Do you believe that the before value for each 10 0 parcel is actually higher than actual current values 11 12 as of October 2019 due to the hypothetical completion of the WashDOT improvements and the removal of the 13 14 viaduct? Well, as of -- as of October 1 under the 15 Α 16 conditions that we're looking at, if the viaduct were still there, which, again, isn't part of what we 17 looked at, there would be some impact to the property. 18 That's just not something we considered with the 19 viaduct was gone, what would the market sell for? 20 What would the market rent for? As you do in an 21 22 analysis of the after, what are the benefits of these LID improvements? 23 And that impact is that before values are 24 0 25 greater than the current values?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Well, we didn't estimate the current value. 1 Α 2 Again, if that was a separate scope of services, we would have been looking at it. Certainly, if you take 3 a view amenity like that and really do a before and 4 after in that context, there would be a change in 5 6 value, certainly, under that scope of services. We're 7 looking at it just in the before condition as the 8 assignment required us to do.

9 Q So you testified in your direct testimony 10 regarding Brian O'Connor's conclusion that ABS 11 Valuation's before value for Harborsteps was 12 overstated by 88 million. That's what Brian O'Connor 13 believed.

14 And you suggested that this could be because Mr. O'Connor was looking at current income and numbers 15 16 whereas ABS was accounting for removal of the viaduct 17 and the WashDOT improvements. Do you remember that? Yes. Yes, so our rent -- I don't know -- he 18 Α provided no market evidence to support what he's 19 saying. He's just doing an appraisal review, but I 20 don't know what the -- what I was saying is I don't 21 know what their current income is and whether it's 22 accounted for the viaduct being removed or not. 23 24 So in your analysis, how much value did the 0 25 WashDOT improvements and removal of the viaduct add to

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

that property's value, if not 88 million? 1 2 A Again, it was just done on a parcel-by-parcel We didn't -- we just looked at what we felt 3 basis. rent would be and what sales would be under that 4 5 context. We didn't look at a before and after type of context. 6 7 Right. And in that parcel -- I'm actually 0 8 asking specifically only about that parcel. So in 9 that parcel, the Harborsteps property, how much value 10 did the WashDOT improvement and the removal of the 11 viaduct add to that property's current value, if not 12 88 million? Well, I don't know. All I'm saying is I don't 13 Α know what his income inferred, and so he's saying I'm 14 wrong. And I just -- I don't -- he doesn't even 15

16 provide any evidence to prove that, but I'm saying 17 that our valuation was looking at it under a different 18 condition perhaps than what the income that he has or 19 is comparing to considers.

20 Q Do you not know because you don't remember or 21 do you not know because that analysis is not -- does 22 not exist?

A Well, I didn't -- again, I didn't do a current before and after value of the viaduct gone. That wasn't the scope of my services.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

		rage -
1	Q Sticking with the Harborsteps property, you	
2	also testified in your direct testimony that that	
3	property being about four to five blocks from the	
4	Overlook Walk would provide some connectivity benefit	
5	to this property. Do you recall that?	
6	A Yes.	
7	Q Okay. So what exactly is the additional	
8	benefit from connectivity above and beyond this	
9	property's existing access to the waterfront via the	
10	Harborsteps?	
11	A Well, if you were just down on the waterfront,	
12	you would have the additional connectivity of Union	
13	Street connector. The property does have good	
14	connectivity to the waterfront now, but also the	
15	Promenade will provide a good connectivity point,	
16	easier pedestrian access just throughout the	
17	waterfront area.	
18	Q Did you value this existing connection,	
19	this the actual Harborsteps, how was that existing	
20	connection valued in the before condition as compared	
21	with the after condition?	
22	A Well, again, each property is looked at	
23	individually. We value the property in the before and	
24	then looking at how an investor would look at it in	
25	the after having a \$364 million improvement project	

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

fairly close in proximity to it with different connectivity points, easier pedestrian access up and down the waterfront, somewhat close proximity to the Overlook Walk and really unique amenities, we looked at, again, the property assuming all those amenities were done and made an estimate of value with that in place.

Q So (inaudible) it's a parcel-by-parcel approach. Did you assess whether Harborsteps would increase their rents because tenants would have a second alternative waterfront access several blocks to the north?

Well, it was one of the elements we would have 13 А looked at in the context of the six -- the six 14 elements. If they had a little bit better 15 16 connectivity, just more desirability in the 17 marketplace, better market appeal from an investment standpoint to an investor with, again, this type of 18 improvement done in the after. 19 20 So we looked at any -- any relative market-based consideration that would have been given 21 by an investor, by a buyer or seller in the 22

23 marketplace in the after.

Q Did you consider whether it's potentially a disamenity that Overlook Walk and the other points of

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

1 connection might draw people away from Harborsteps
2 retail?

A No. I think it will -- I think the whole flow of more people coming into the Waterfront will be the opposite, that it will help retail components like that.

Q And where is this analysis, this specific
connectivity analysis, with respect to the Harborsteps
in your report?

10 A Well, again, we looked at each party 11 individually and prepared a worksheet. So we don't 12 prepare individual appraisal reports where we go into 13 an extensive written summary of all these factors. 14 It's just not cost effective to do that in the context 15 of a mass appraisal assignment.

16 Q So the worksheets do explain the basis for 17 your belief that connectivity will be -- will increase 18 the value of Harborsteps property?

19 Connectivity is one of the components that I А think the market would look at. The market is going 20 21 to look at just general market appeal similar to other 22 studies we looked at in other markets. Investors look at the long-term, and just their general investment 23 24 decision would consider it to be an improvement from 25 the before condition.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Page 51 Examiner Vancil, we're at 1 MS. LIN: 2 10:05. I just want to be mindful of the time. Would you like to take a break? 3 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: I'll let you 4 5 know when we're ready to take a break. You don't 6 necessarily need to ever stop for that. So just keep 7 that in mind, everyone else. When you're asking, you 8 don't need to ask me. 9 Since you have stopped and asked, then we will take a break now, but I'll -- I'm keeping track of it. 10 So we'll take a break and take -- return at 10:20, 11 15-minute break. Thank you. 12 (A break was taken from 10:05 a.m. to 13 14 10:21 a.m.) 15 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: We will 16 return to the record with Mr. Macaulay on cross. BY MS. LIN: 17 Okay. So just picking up where we left off, 18 Ο so you did not do any analysis to determine the effect 19 on value of properties in the LID specifically due to 20 removal of the viaduct; is that right? 21 22 Α Correct. Yeah, we did no before and after analysis of the viaduct removal. 23 And there's no separate analysis of any value 24 0 25 lift due to the project's assumed completed in the

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 before condition?

2 A The assumed completed in the before condition is just the basis for which we valued the property in 3 the before condition. 4 5 Q But there's no separate analysis of the value due to those before projects? 6 7 That wasn't the scope of our services. Α 8 0 Have you or anyone on your team reviewed any 9 designs or plans of the before improvements? Well, the before condition improvements are 10 Α outlined in the addenda and summarized in the report. 11 12 0 Okay. And so those are the designs and plans that you reviewed? 13 14 Α Yes. So you didn't do any of these separate 15 0 16 analyses of the effect of the viaduct or the before 17 improvements. And this is a case even though your before values are not current market values. They are 18 current market values as of October 2019 plus the 19

20 value of the WashDOT improvements and removal of the 21 viaduct; is that right?

A That defines the before condition, yes. Q Okay. Why didn't you just use current values for your before condition so that you could just use market data, and then you could have made the after

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 condition the LID improvements minus the WashDOT
2 improvements?

A That wasn't the scope of our services, and that's not how we've ever done anything. We do it the way it's outlined in our scope of services.

Q Wouldn't that be more consistent with your
approach with the other LIDs where you've got an
actual in one -- in either the before or the after and
then a hypothetical condition in the after, let's say?

10 A No. I mean, each project we do is different, 11 and the scope of services is different. So we're just 12 simply complying with the client's request no matter 13 whatever -- whatever the context of the assignment is.

Q If you had used current values and -- as your before value and then the LID improvements minus the WashDOT improvements for your after values, do you have any sense of what that percentage would have been?

A No. That's not something we did.

19

20 Q You testified that one of the differences 21 between a direct appraisal and a mass appraisal is 22 that the level of detail in a direct appraisal is 23 typically greater; is that right?

A There's more verbiage, more discussion -- more discussion of your analysis, things of that nature.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Q And you explained that a parcel-by-parcel
 direct appraisal would not have been economically
 feasible here; right?

A Well, most clients probably would have looked at it that way. That was my thought process. Most LIDs we do or all LIDs we do have been done on a mass appraisal basis. One of the reasons for that is that it's very time-consuming to do individual reports on each property and considerably more expensive.

10 Q Is it more time-consuming because the process 11 for a direct appraisal is more in-depth?

12 A It's not -- the same amount of thought process 13 would go into it. It's just you have to write it out 14 in the context of a report, and, typically, in an LID, 15 it's done through oral examination, cross-examination, 16 if property owners have questions.

Q So for mass appraisal, do you typically have the same level of data and information regarding a single property that you would have if you were doing a single property appraisal for that particular property?

A Sometimes; sometimes not. You know, in this case property owners had the ability to provide us any information that they wanted us to consider, and we would have considered it. If not, we base it on the

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 best market information available.

2	Typically, when you're hired by a specific
3	property owner, you're going to get more more
4	detail. They'll give you their income analysis or
5	their current rent and expenses and things of that
б	nature. And in this context, a lot of the property
7	owners didn't have that, so we have to use a more
8	market standard base approach.
9	Q And as between income information from a
10	property owner who has asked you to do a direct
11	appraisal and market data, which one of those would
12	typically result in a more accurate market valuation?
13	A Well, if we had actual information from the
14	property owner, it's helpful, obviously. Again, it
15	depends on the assumptions of the analysis you're
16	making, both in the before and after in this case,
17	but, you know, it certainly would be helpful.
18	Q And so, for example, also with a direct
19	appraisal, you might do an interior inspection, but
20	you didn't do that for all the properties in the LID;
21	is that right?
22	A That's correct. Just an exterior inspection,
23	although, obviously, I've been in a number of
24	properties over the years, especially in the
25	Q Sorry. Continue.
1	

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

1 A Go ahead.

Q And, similarly, for residential condos, if you were doing a direct appraisal, you might actually go and view the individual condo unit, but here you didn't visit any individual condo units; is that right?

7 A That's correct. We based our information on8 the King County Assessor's records.

9 Q And you've testified that for certain 10 properties you didn't actually have all of the 11 relevant information that would allow you to make an 12 accurate valuation. For example, with United Way and 13 Century Square retail, both of which have development 14 restrictions; is that right?

We had a list -- I thought we had all 15 А Yeah. 16 of the properties that had sold their development Those two we either missed or we didn't catch 17 rights. in our research that they had sold their development 18 So we would need to correct our benefit 19 rights. 20 estimate for those properties.

Q We also presented evidence that for the Helios apartment complex -- and that's property E-044-001 -you used the incorrect distribution of unit types which resulted in an undercount of studios. And because studios tend to rent for a lower rate, your

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

		Page 57
1	analysis overcounted the more expensive larger units.	
2	If this is true, should your before valuation and	
3	should your special benefit analysis change for that	
4	property as well?	
5	A If that's factual information, I've been	
6	provided nothing to support that what you just	
7	said, but if that's factual information, then, yes, we	
8	should go back and look at it as factual.	
9	Q And have you reviewed John Gordon's analysis	
10	regarding hotels?	
11	A Yes. I read through his reports.	
12	Q And so you're aware that the average room rate	
13	information you used for hotels varies from actual	
14	room rates; is that right?	
15	A That's what he reported.	
16	Q Okay. And he had access to actual room rate	
17	information. And are you aware that he had access to	
18	actual room rate information?	
19	A That's what he's indicated, yes.	
20	Q Any reason to doubt that he did?	
21	A Other than I haven't seen it.	
22	Q And his use of actual room rate information	
23	led to before values that were significantly less	
24	sorry. Your use of that were significantly let	
25	me rephrase this.	

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 58 His use of actual room rate information led to 1 2 before values that were significantly less than what you concluded; is that right? 3 Typically, that appears to be the case, yes. 4 Α Okay. I'm actually going to switch gears a 5 0 little bit right now and pull up Exhibit 130, and this 6 7 one was sent out later in the evening last night. So 8 I will go ahead and share it if that would be helpful. 9 That would be helpful. Α Okay. So this is Exhibit 130. Is this a 10 0 11 typical assessment notice? 12 Α They vary. It's not something I typically get 13 involved with. 14 Does it appear to be an assessment notice 0 related to the Waterfront LID? 15 16 Α Yes. 17 Ο And are you aware that the state statutes 18 requiring notice of the assessment roll hearing to be sent to each property owner, quote, for each item of 19 20 property described? I'm not aware of what you're referring to. My 21 Α 22 understanding --23 I'm referring to -- sorry. 0 24 My understanding is that each -- under the Α 25 state law that each tax account number needs to have a

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

special benefit and, therefore, an assessment amount. 1 2 Okay. It needs to have notice of that 0 assessment amount as well? 3 4 Α I believe so, yes. Okay. And on the third page of this document, 5 0 6 there's a box that says: Waterfront LID Number 6751 7 proposed final assessment. And this is the proposed 8 final assessment for the identified King County parcel identification number; is that right? 9 10 Α Yes. And then the first sentence after the box 11 Ο 12 As shown on the tax rolls of the King County says: Treasurer, you are the owner or reputed owner of the 13 described lot, tract, or parcel of land listed above 14 and located in the City of Seattle, Washington. Your 15 16 proposed final assessment is the amount of the cost 17 and expense of the Waterfront LID improvements to be borne by and assessed against your property listed 18 19 above. 20 The assessment notices are, again, specific parcels of real property carrying a specific King 21 22 County parcel number; is that right? Correct. As I said, under state statutes, you 23 А know, all the LIDs I've done over the years that each 24 25 property that has a tax account number needs to have a

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1	special benefit and assessment amount.
2	Q Do most do most businesses have a separate
3	parcel number for personal property, like IT I'm
4	talking right now about commercial properties.
5	A Business business value or personal
б	property value in the context of that nature, that's
7	not part of what we would typically value for the real
8	estate would just be considered within the tax account
9	number.
10	Q Does this notice does this notice include
11	notice of personal property being assessed?
12	A I don't know. I don't know what property
13	you're referring to.
14	Q Well, I'll point you right now to, first of
15	all, this language that says: The described lot,
16	tract, or parcel of land. And just so you know, this
17	is the Seattle Marriott.
18	A Okay.
19	Q So I'll ask the question again. So in case
20	you have a different answer. Does this notice include
21	notice of personal property being assessed?
22	A The only information (inaudible) was relative
23	to our special benefit estimates that would reflect
24	the fee simple interest and how the market buys and
25	sells property.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

1	We did not send out any other information on
2	any other thing other than what was in the King County
3	Assessor's records identifying the particular
4	property, and that consisted of the real property of
5	that particular property.
6	Q Okay. Sorry. Put another way, does that mean
7	the ABS Valuation valued the land and real estate
8	improvements for purposes of determining special
9	benefits for this parcel?
10	A Based on the King County Assessor's
11	information, yes.
12	Q Okay. So I've got to redo my screens. And so
13	for the Marriott and for the rest of the hotels, ABS
14	Valuation was not including personal property; is that
15	right?
16	A Well, they typically buy and sell in the
17	marketplace with their furnitures, fixtures, and
18	equipment, so it was both in the before and after that
19	would have been considered in our analysis. In our
20	sales sheet when we had the information available, we
21	separated out the personal property from the real
22	property, but, oftentimes, certain properties function
23	differently than others. And that's just the market
24	norm with hotels.
25	Q So when you say it was considered in your

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

analysis, does that mean you separated out personal 1 2 property and did not include it in your before value, or you separated out personal property and also 3 included it in your before value? 4 Because hotels typically sell with personal 5 Α property included, it was considered in our analysis. 6 7 So the sale price and how the market functions 8 typically includes the personal property, so that was -- we were just reflecting the market, and that 9 was included in our analysis, both in the before and 10 after. 11 12 0 And this was the case even though the notices of assessment did not specify that personal property 13 would be being -- would be assessed; is that right? 14 We're looking at it as part of the fee simple 15 Α 16 interest in the context of that's how the market 17 functions. So any personal property would have been included in our tax account number that was provided 18 to the City for purposes of mailing out notices. 19 20 So your final study states and you've 0 explained that an extraordinary assumption is 21 22 something that, if false, could alter your opinion of actual market value; is that right? 23 24 Α Yes. 25 And then you testified in your direct 0

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

testimony that an extraordinary assumption here is 1 2 that the before and after projects are complete as of October 2019? 3 Α That's correct. 4 But this is false; correct? Because the 5 0 6 before and after projects are not complete as of 7 October 2019? Well, it's based on a hypothetical condition 8 Α that they're completed. So it's just standard 9 10 practice to report to the reader that, I think, in the 11 context that if some elements of the project were not 12 to be included or were never done or were whatnot that that would alter our opinion. The basis of our 13 analysis is done on a hypothetical condition. 14 So is that a hypothetical condition or an 15 0 16 extraordinary assumption? 17 They're kind of interchangeable, but it's an Α 18 assumption of our analysis that's inherent in our 19 study. What is the difference between an 20 0 extraordinary assumption and a hypothetical condition? 21 22 Α They're similar. I'd have to look at the definition to give you a defined answer, but they're 23 very similar when a hypothetical is -- or the 24 25 extraordinary deals with more from a legal nature.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

And I'm just drawing a blank as to define the
 hypothetical as I sit here.

Q And this extraordinary assumption and hypothetical condition forms the basis of your entire analysis; right? The fact that both the before and the after projects are complete as of October 2019?

A That's correct.

7

Q But, in fact, neither of these -- neither of
9 these projects are complete as of October 2019?
10 Neither of the conditions. Sorry.

11 A That's correct. We're assuming they are for12 purposes of our analysis.

Q And so by assuming that the hypothetical before and after projects are all complete as of October 2019, you don't have to consider a number of development impacts and issues and risks; right?

17 A We would assume they would be completed and 18 those elements would have been taken care of. They 19 would have been approved.

20 Q For example, you don't have to consider 21 project delays?

A Correct. We assume that the project is done as of that date and time.

Q And you'd assume that all project componentswould obtain all necessary permits without any

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

1	required changes or mitigation; right?
2	A It would be in our assumption, yes.
3	Q And part of that assumption also is that the
4	design of the LID components are not going to
5	materially change for any other reason; right?
б	A When we when we were working on getting to
7	the level where I felt in my judgment we had enough
8	information, the analysis based on that would be the
9	minimum that would be done. So if they changed the
10	project and added more, we're just looking at the bare
11	minimum of what would be done based on those after
12	conditions.
13	Q And for most of the projects, that bare
14	minimum was about was over 30 percent; right?
15	A Yes. I think the I think the Pike Place
16	Market excuse me. The Pioneer Square improvements
17	and the Pike/Pine corridor improvements were slightly
18	less than 30 percent.
19	Q And for those slightly less than 30 percent
20	design, you testified that you were able to proceed
21	anyway because, in discussions with the City, you were
22	assured that you received some sort of assurances.
23	Can you describe those assurances?
24	A Well, we were assured that at a bare minimum
25	of what was described would be constructed.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 Q And what was described is something less than 2 30 percent?

A Yes. But I felt, given review of what was
done and in talking to them, that I had enough
information to proceed to finalize my analysis.

6 Q Typically, do you wait for a project to reach 7 a 30 percent design milestone?

A It's desirable. It depends. Most of the time we're doing these types of analysis, it involves the formation process and not both the before and after -or excuse me. It doesn't typically involve the after condition, so this is unique in that aspect.

Q Why didn't you just -- if there was just only -- just two components that were almost at 30 percent design, why didn't you just wait for those to be -- to reach 30 percent design?

17 Just working with the City, they had some time Α elements. I think they wanted to get moving ahead 18 with the project. I felt that I was at a level of 19 understanding and design that it was reasonable at 20 that point in time to move ahead so they could start 21 22 their process. And they had provided me enough information where I was comfortable to finish the 23 study, and then they could continue to move forward 24 25 with the project.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Q So did the City's timeline have some impact on
 your choice of a date of a valuation?

It was something that was talked about. 3 Α Т felt that I had sufficient information to do my work. 4 We had looked at trying to get the study done at an 5 6 earlier date in time. So this was a date in time that 7 I felt I had enough information to move forward, and 8 the City then could move forward with their end of finalizing the LID assessments. 9

Q Going back to the hypothetical assumption that projects both before and after are complete as of October 2019, part of that assumption also is that budget issues will not affect the timeline or delivery of the LID improvements because they're all complete as of October 2019; is that right?

16 A Yes. I think that was one of the main 17 appealing points to property owners is that the amount 18 of assessment was capped. So if they would have 19 waited until 2024 to finish the project and there was 20 a huge cost overrun, that that wasn't going to be 21 assessed against the property owners.

It took a lot of risk out of any equation for property owners to be -- because the City could assess up to 100 percent of the benefit amount, it capped the amount of assessment, and any cost overruns wouldn't

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 be considered.

10

2 Q And I'll ask you a little bit about that cap 3 and some cost overruns, but I'll finish this -- a few 4 other questions on this topic.

5 So another assumption that goes along with the 6 fact that everything is complete as of October 2019 7 are there aren't going to be any major economic 8 disruptions that affect funding or schedules for the 9 improvements; correct?

A Sorry. Ms. Lin, could you repeat that.

11 Q Sure. Another assumption that goes along with 12 your hypothetical assumption is that there aren't 13 going to be any major economic disruptions that might 14 affect the funding or schedule for the improvements; 15 is that right?

16 A That would be correct. We would assume that 17 the project is done both -- in the after situation, 18 the project would be done.

19 Q All right. And then going back to your 20 testimony, and your final study states that if 21 extraordinary assumptions are false, they could alter 22 your opinion of actual market value. So if any of 23 these assumptions prove incorrect, would your opinion 24 of market value need to be revised --

25 A Yes.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Page 69 -- for any of the parcels? 1 Q Yes, very well could. I mean, if one of the 2 A elements wasn't completed, then as I've stated, the 3 City would need to readjust their estimates of 4 benefit. 5 6 And that would also change your analysis of 0 7 special benefit? 8 А Yes. Most likely, yes. 9 So turning to hypothetical conditions, which 0 you've said -- which you've explained there's some 10 11 overlap in that you have the same hypothetical 12 condition here which is that the before and after projects are complete as of October 2019. In your 13 final study, it says that a hypothetical condition is 14 15 that which is contrary to what exists. Is that your 16 understanding? 17 Α Yes. Okay. So, in fact, there are no LID projects 18 Ο 19 that are, in fact, complete? 20 Correct. А 21 If the LID improvements are not built, do you 0 22 know which of the WashDOT before improvements --23 sorry. If the LID improvements are built, do you know 24 25 which of the WashDOT before improvements will not be

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Because there is some overlap; right? 1 built? Some of 2 the before improvements are going to be constructed no matter what. And so I'm wondering which of the 3 ones -- which of the WashDOT before improvements do 4 not occur if the LID improvements are built? 5 Well, I just looked at it in the before that 6 А 7 Alaskan Way, Elliott Way, and the Railroad Walk from 8 South King to CenturyLink field area there would be constructed both before and after the LID. 9 10 0 I see. Okay. Okay. But -- but, again, none of the projects 11 12 are actually complete right now. So is any property owner, in fact, receiving any special benefits right 13 14 now? Well, the LID has been formed, so there could 15 Α 16 be some anticipation in sales out there in the market 17 that they're aware of the LID improvements and may have factored into their purchase decision if they 18 bought the property near or after the LID formation. 19 20 But tourists are not coming in larger numbers 0 21 in anticipation of the LID improvements; is that 22 right? 23 As of the valuation date? Α 24 Correct. Ο 25 Well, again, we're assuming that it is done, Α

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

	Paye
1	so it would have some influence on the tourism market.
2	Q Right. But I'm actually asking you right now
3	in reality, putting aside assumptions, are tourists
4	coming in larger numbers due to that anticipated LID
5	improvements to be delivered in 2024?
6	A Not right now, no.
7	Q And are hotels charging higher rates because
8	of those anticipated LID improvements?
9	A Again, it's irrelevant to my analysis because
10	I'm assuming the project completed as of October 1.
11	Q I understand. I'm asking you to set aside the
12	hypothetical assumption for a moment here.
13	A If you set aside the hypothetical conditions,
14	then the market is where it's at. The LID has been
15	formed, and the Waterfront is as it currently exists.
16	And so whatever the market would air in that
17	condition, that's what the market would reflect.
18	Q And as an appraiser in the Seattle market,
19	have you seen any increases due to anticipated
20	anticipated the anticipated LID improvements in
21	2024 in either rents or hotel rates or property value,
22	sales specifically yeah, in anticipation of the LID
23	improvements in 2024?
24	A Well, again, I am valuing those project
25	elements as a different date in time, not 2024. So I
1	

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989
can't answer that because we're not in 2024 yet. 1 2 I'm asking currently as an appraiser who works 0 in the Seattle market currently, have you seen any 3 property value increases, increases in rent, things 4 5 like that in anticipation of improvements to be delivered in 2024? 6 7 Yeah. I think some of the sales like the Α 8 Maritime Building sale sold for an extremely high 9

price right down on Alaskan Way. It was purchased in confirmation of the sale. They recognized the 10 benefits -- potential benefits of the LID, and it 11 12 factored into their purchase decision. That sale comes to mind, and some of the -- as we were doing our 13 studies, some of the -- some of the viaduct was coming 14 15 down, so you had some elements of that where maybe 16 some rents were being adjusted for that.

But, again, because the improvements weren't constructed yet that the market is not going to fully reflect that in their decisions at that time. So that's why we do what we do when we're appraising it as of the date in time. We have to make estimates for how the market would react as of a given date and time.

Q And so the market isn't fully realizing thespecial benefits that will include properties when the

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 LID is actually delivered; correct?

 you're examining the market's behavior in the before condition that there are some elements of the viaduct removal and whatnot that would be indicative of some higher rents or that type of thing. But that's again, we're making estimates based on a given time based on certain conditions. So if you're looking at today and taking off the hypothetical conditions, yeah, there's the market is what it is, but that wasn't part of the scope of our assignment. Q Are appraisers capable of discounting benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? This is just a general question. A In 30 years we've never been asked to do some sort of future value for an LID. Q Oh, I'm not asking for a future value. I'm asking if you're capable of discounting the future benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? A Well, technically, I guess you could you could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a specific date and value so you can measure as best as possible what the market's reaction is going to be to 	2	A If you're yeah, if you're examining if
removal and whatnot that would be indicative of some higher rents or that type of thing. But that's again, we're making estimates based on a given time based on certain conditions. So if you're looking at today and taking off the hypothetical conditions, yeah, there's the market is what it is, but that wasn't part of the scope of our assignment. Q Are appraisers capable of discounting benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? This is just a general question. A In 30 years we've never been asked to do some sort of future value for an LID. Q Oh, I'm not asking for a future value. I'm asking if you're capable of discounting the future benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? A Well, technically, I guess you could you could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a specific date and value so you can measure as best as possible what the market's reaction is going to be to	3	you're examining the market's behavior in the before
 higher rents or that type of thing. But that's again, we're making estimates based on a given time based on certain conditions. So if you're looking at today and taking off the hypothetical conditions, yeah, there's the market is what it is, but that wasn't part of the scope of our assignment. Q Are appraisers capable of discounting benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? This is just a general question. A In 30 years we've never been asked to do some sort of future value for an LID. Q Oh, I'm not asking for a future value. I'm asking if you're capable of discounting the future benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? A Well, technically, I guess you could you could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a specific date and value so you can measure as best as possible what the market's reaction is going to be to 	4	condition that there are some elements of the viaduct
 But that's again, we're making estimates based on a given time based on certain conditions. So if you're looking at today and taking off the hypothetical conditions, yeah, there's the market is what it is, but that wasn't part of the scope of our assignment. Q Are appraisers capable of discounting benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? This is just a general question. A In 30 years we've never been asked to do some sort of future value for an LID. Q Oh, I'm not asking for a future value. I'm asking if you're capable of discounting the future benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? A Well, technically, I guess you could you could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a specific date and value so you can measure as best as possible what the market's reaction is going to be to 	5	removal and whatnot that would be indicative of some
8 based on a given time based on certain conditions. So 9 if you're looking at today and taking off the 10 hypothetical conditions, yeah, there's the market 11 is what it is, but that wasn't part of the scope of 12 our assignment. 13 Q Are appraisers capable of discounting benefit 14 if it's not going to be received immediately? This is 15 just a general question. 16 A In 30 years we've never been asked to do some 17 sort of future value for an LID. 18 Q Oh, I'm not asking for a future value. I'm 19 asking if you're capable of discounting the future 20 benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? 21 A Well, technically, I guess you could you 22 could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a 23 specific date and value so you can measure as best as 24 possible what the market's reaction is going to be to	6	higher rents or that type of thing.
9 if you're looking at today and taking off the hypothetical conditions, yeah, there's the market is what it is, but that wasn't part of the scope of our assignment. 13 Q Are appraisers capable of discounting benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? This is just a general question. 16 A In 30 years we've never been asked to do some sort of future value for an LID. 18 Q Oh, I'm not asking for a future value. I'm asking if you're capable of discounting the future benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? 21 A Well, technically, I guess you could you could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a specific date and value so you can measure as best as possible what the market's reaction is going to be to	7	But that's again, we're making estimates
10 hypothetical conditions, yeah, there's the market 11 is what it is, but that wasn't part of the scope of 12 our assignment. 13 Q Are appraisers capable of discounting benefit 14 if it's not going to be received immediately? This is 15 just a general question. 16 A In 30 years we've never been asked to do some 17 sort of future value for an LID. 18 Q Oh, I'm not asking for a future value. I'm 19 asking if you're capable of discounting the future 20 benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? 21 A Well, technically, I guess you could you 22 could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a 23 specific date and value so you can measure as best as 24 possible what the market's reaction is going to be to	8	based on a given time based on certain conditions. So
11 is what it is, but that wasn't part of the scope of 12 our assignment. 13 Q Are appraisers capable of discounting benefit 14 if it's not going to be received immediately? This is 15 just a general question. 16 A In 30 years we've never been asked to do some 17 sort of future value for an LID. 18 Q Oh, I'm not asking for a future value. I'm 19 asking if you're capable of discounting the future 20 benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? 21 A Well, technically, I guess you could you 22 could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a 23 specific date and value so you can measure as best as 24 possible what the market's reaction is going to be to	9	if you're looking at today and taking off the
<pre>12 our assignment. 13 Q Are appraisers capable of discounting benefit 14 if it's not going to be received immediately? This is 15 just a general question. 16 A In 30 years we've never been asked to do some 17 sort of future value for an LID. 18 Q Oh, I'm not asking for a future value. I'm 19 asking if you're capable of discounting the future 20 benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? 21 A Well, technically, I guess you could you 22 could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a 23 specific date and value so you can measure as best as 24 possible what the market's reaction is going to be to</pre>	10	hypothetical conditions, yeah, there's the market
Q Are appraisers capable of discounting benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? This is just a general question. A In 30 years we've never been asked to do some sort of future value for an LID. Q Oh, I'm not asking for a future value. I'm asking if you're capable of discounting the future benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? A Well, technically, I guess you could you could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a specific date and value so you can measure as best as possible what the market's reaction is going to be to	11	is what it is, but that wasn't part of the scope of
14 if it's not going to be received immediately? This is 15 just a general question. 16 A In 30 years we've never been asked to do some 17 sort of future value for an LID. 18 Q Oh, I'm not asking for a future value. I'm 19 asking if you're capable of discounting the future 20 benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? 21 A Well, technically, I guess you could you 22 could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a 23 specific date and value so you can measure as best as 24 possible what the market's reaction is going to be to	12	our assignment.
15 just a general question. 16 A In 30 years we've never been asked to do some 17 sort of future value for an LID. 18 Q Oh, I'm not asking for a future value. I'm 19 asking if you're capable of discounting the future 20 benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? 21 A Well, technically, I guess you could you 22 could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a 23 specific date and value so you can measure as best as 24 possible what the market's reaction is going to be to	13	Q Are appraisers capable of discounting benefit
A In 30 years we've never been asked to do some sort of future value for an LID. Q Oh, I'm not asking for a future value. I'm asking if you're capable of discounting the future benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? A Well, technically, I guess you could you could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a specific date and value so you can measure as best as possible what the market's reaction is going to be to	14	if it's not going to be received immediately? This is
<pre>17 sort of future value for an LID. 18 Q Oh, I'm not asking for a future value. I'm 19 asking if you're capable of discounting the future 20 benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? 21 A Well, technically, I guess you could you 22 could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a 23 specific date and value so you can measure as best as 24 possible what the market's reaction is going to be to</pre>	15	just a general question.
Q Oh, I'm not asking for a future value. I'm asking if you're capable of discounting the future benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? A Well, technically, I guess you could you could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a specific date and value so you can measure as best as possible what the market's reaction is going to be to	16	A In 30 years we've never been asked to do some
19 asking if you're capable of discounting the future 20 benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? 21 A Well, technically, I guess you could you 22 could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a 23 specific date and value so you can measure as best as 24 possible what the market's reaction is going to be to	17	sort of future value for an LID.
20 benefit if it's not going to be received immediately? 21 A Well, technically, I guess you could you 22 could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a 23 specific date and value so you can measure as best as 24 possible what the market's reaction is going to be to	18	Q Oh, I'm not asking for a future value. I'm
A Well, technically, I guess you could you could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a specific date and value so you can measure as best as possible what the market's reaction is going to be to	19	asking if you're capable of discounting the future
22 could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a 23 specific date and value so you can measure as best as 24 possible what the market's reaction is going to be to	20	benefit if it's not going to be received immediately?
23 specific date and value so you can measure as best as 24 possible what the market's reaction is going to be to	21	A Well, technically, I guess you could you
24 possible what the market's reaction is going to be to	22	could try to do that. Again, that's why you set a
	23	specific date and value so you can measure as best as
25 the before and after conditions at that time.	24	possible what the market's reaction is going to be to
	25	the before and after conditions at that time.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Q And I'll just give you an example. So, for example, a lending appraisal might consider discounts to account for future proposed improvements; is that right?

5 A That may be a scope of an assignment you would 6 get from a financial institution that you would 7 consider.

8 Q Is it reasonable appraisal practice to 9 consider and discount the value of a future condition 10 not in place at the date of value?

A Again, it would depend on the scope of assignment. If that's what somebody asked you to do and you had the capability to do so, then you would undertake that assignment based on those assumptions.

Q Okay. Relatedly, do commercial appraisers discount a future benefit if it is not going to be received immediately simply to account for the time value of money?

A Again, given a specific assignment and specific request from the client, you can do that, certainly. Like in a subdivision, you're looking at a number of lots and what the gross allowed time is; and if there is a time element involved, you may discount it back to a present -- present value. But that wasn't -- that was not the scope of the assignment for

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 this project.

2	Q Okay. So let's turn to this assignment then.
3	You testified that the difference between your
4	treatment of recently developed apartments, for
5	example, and vacant land slated for development was
б	that no labor, capital, or risks associated with the
7	development had gone to the vacant site yet, and,
8	therefore, the vacant land is not valued as highly and
9	received a smaller assessment. Do you recall that?
10	A Well, the vacant lands valued proportionately
11	like an adjacent property would be that's improved.
12	Because the because we're valuing as of a specific
13	date and time, we can't assume it's constructed. We
14	don't know what's going to happen four years down the
15	road. We're asked to look at current market value as
16	of a specific date and time, so that's what we did.
17	Q And you specifically explained, though, that
18	the reason for some differences between similarly
19	situated vacant sites slated for development and
20	already developed sites with apartment complexes on
21	them was that the labor capital and risks associated
22	with development had not yet been borne for those
23	vacant sites?
24	A Yes.
25	Q Do you recall saying that?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Yes, because when we're valuing as of a

1

Α

Page 76

2 specific date and time. And in that --Just taking that concept, would that concept 3 0 be true for the LID improvements, the fact that the 4 labor, capital, and risks associated with development 5 6 have not yet been borne makes these improvements less 7 valuable currently? 8 Α No, no. Again, it just gets back to our assumptions and what we've been asked to do. 9 The client specifically asked us to do a valuation as of a 10 11 certain date under certain conditions, and we did 12 that. So we're just reflecting the market and not 13 discounting it. 14 Okay. So I'm going to ask you to set aside 0 that assumption for one moment and just answer the 15 16 question as if that assumption did not -- and I 17 understand that that is not the scope of your assignment, but my question is: Setting aside that 18 assumption, does the fact that the labor, capital, and 19 20 risks associated with development have not yet been borne make these LID improvements less valuable 21 22 currently setting aside all hypothetical assumptions? 23 And I know -- I'm asking you a hypothetical 24 because I'm now in a world that does apparently not 25 exist to you, but that's the question.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1	A If you could rephrase that.
2	Q Sure. Hypothetically, if the hypothetical
3	assumptions do not exist, does the fact that the
4	labor, capital, and risks associated with development
5	have not yet been borne make these LID improvements
6	less valuable currently?
7	A So if we're valuing the property in the after
8	and we're assuming that the LID improvements aren't
9	built in the after condition?
10	Q You're assuming that they're going to be built
11	in 2024, and you're trying to figure out what the
12	value is currently.
13	A Well, if that was again, if the client
14	asked us to as a scope of services to look at it
15	that way, then we could we could do that. And,
16	yes, your you'd most likely be like a
17	subdivision, you're depending on the market's
18	perception. You would be discounting it back to a
19	present value.
20	Q So as another example, we talked about you
21	talked about the 2 and U property in your direct
22	examination. And you noted in your testimony that the
23	final special benefit for the 2 and U property was
24	over five times greater than the preliminary estimate
25	because at the time of the preliminary estimate, the

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 78 property was under construction; is that right? 1 2 A Well, I don't know if it was five times I don't remember saying that. It was -- the 3 greater. 4 amount of benefit from the formation to the final was 5 higher. 6 Okay. So it was higher between preliminary 0 7 and final, and it was because the property was under 8 construction at the time of the preliminary 9 assessment? 10 Α Correct. 11 Construction to most of the LID improvements Ο 12 had not commenced as of October 2019; is that right? 13 Α Yes. 14 I'm going to switch gears a little bit. 0 You've previously testified that you did not do any 15 16 independent due diligence to determine the reliability 17 of the City's estimates for completion of the Waterfront LID improvements and that you relied on the 18 19 City's information for the -- relative to the 20 completion and design elements; is that right? Again, the scope and purpose of the 21 Α Yes. 22 assignment was to assume that those factors have been completed, and we took it into account in our 23 24 analysis. 25 0 So you didn't do any independent due diligence

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

to ensure that proposed designs or cost estimates or 1 2 construction schedules you relied on were not going to materially change? 3 It wasn't our assignment, so we weren't asked 4 Α 5 to do that. We just made an assumption that the project was completed as of a specific date and time. 6 7 And that assumption also resulted in the fact 0 8 that you didn't consider the risks that design changes or even cancellation of project elements could be 9 imposed as part of environmental review or the 10 11 permitting process? 12 Again, that was not part of the scope of our Α 13 study. Are there, in fact, any uncertainties related 14 0 to the delivery of the LID improvements in 2024? 15 16 Α I don't know. I'm not involved in that aspect 17 of the project. You testified in your deposition that -- and 18 Ο you've testified here as well that it would be 19 difficult to conduct an appraisal now for property --20 to value a property in 2024 because you couldn't 21 22 possibly know what the market and property conditions would be like in 2024. Do you recall that? 23 24 Α Yes. 25 0 And so inherent in the delay, there is some

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

uncertainty related to valuing property -- valuing the 1 2 future delivery of property; is that right? Well, all I'm saying is that I can't read the 3 Α I mean, when I was doing my analysis in 4 future. October 2019, who would have thought that this COVID 5 6 issue would happen? I think when I was being deposed, 7 I think your thought process was that the market was 8 going to continue to go up. 9 And so, you know, markets go through cycles, 10 and we're just -- we're capturing a market's 11 perception as of a given date and time as we were 12 asked to do as part of the scope of our services. Okay. So talking about COVID a second, would 13 0 you agree that current market conditions have changed 14 15 due to COVID? 16 They -- they may have and they may not. You Α 17 know, you look at the King County housing market, and it's remained stable. You look at how the stock 18 market has increased. I haven't been asked to do any 19 appraisal work downtown, but, you know, the market 20 seems to be looking at it on a pretty short-term --21 short-term basis. 22 So I don't know if I was asked to do an 23 appraisal today whether I would see a change or not. 24 25 The exposure period that investors are looking at

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

maybe have been extended due to this COVID issue, but 1 2 it may not have affected the market much, if at all. Are you aware of John Gordon's testimony that 3 0 hotel values may have dropped by up to 15 percent? 4 I've heard him say that they would be less. 5 Α Ι 6 didn't -- I don't recall the specific percentage. 7 Do you have any reason to doubt his opinion 0 8 that hotel values have dropped due to COVID? 9 Well, I don't know what he's basing them on. Α I mean, if you're looking at a willing buyer and 10 willing seller, why would a hotel knowledgeable, 11 12 well-informed owner/investor sell in a depressed market or a -- it's not a -- you're not valuing a 13 panic price or a distressed price. I don't -- I 14 haven't valued any of the hotels recently. My 15 16 valuation was October 2019. So I don't know what 17 Gordon is basing his thought process on. And just speaking about willing buyer/willing 18 0 seller, do you have an opinion on whether COVID has 19 20 affected investor sentiment positively or negatively? Well, I think it's probably changed their 21 Α 22 outlook, again, on how long this is going to continue. So their -- their exposure period is probably --23 probably longer. Again, I just -- I haven't done any 24 25 appraisal work in conjunction with this COVID issue to

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

say. I really haven't looked at the market that good
 to know.

Q If actual completion of the LID improvements does not occur according to designs you were provided and not until after 2024, would that impact your analysis of special benefits?

7 A Well, again, that question is kind of 8 irrelevant because I'm looking at the property as of a 9 specific date and time and that at least at a minimal, 10 the plans and -- the design elements that I've been 11 given have been completed at a minimum. So that's how 12 I valued the property.

Q Is the fact that you do not discount for present value and you do not discount for permitting, construction, and economic risks, do those facts increase your estimated special benefit estimate, the fact that there are no discounts?

A I'm just looking at the market would react as of a given date and time. I'm not considering -- I'm considering the project is done. So any -- any construction delays or anything like that are irrelevant to my analysis. It's done just as of a specific date and time assuming the project has been completed.

25

0

And speaking about construction disruptions,

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

1	you've testified that you did not discount any of the
2	LID benefits due to construction disruptions and time
3	lag, and you based this on an analogy to eminent
4	domain practices. Do you recall that?
5	A Yes. I believe in eminent domain that the
6	construction aspect of a project isn't compensable
7	when you're doing right-of-way appraisal.
8	Q Okay. So let's talk a little bit about
9	eminent domain. In eminent domain cases, sometimes
10	there's a special benefit analysis if properties are
11	partially condemned for a public improvement project
12	and the remainder benefits from the improvement; is
13	that right?
14	A That can happen, yes.
15	Q Okay. And are you aware of these sorts of
16	situations?
17	A They're pretty rare. I don't I haven't
18	done a lot of a lot of right-of-way work. I've
19	I don't know if I've ever encountered it. There have
20	been a couple large right-of-way projects that were
21	done, but they formed LIDs to estimate the that

22 to estimate that factor because it was clear that the 23 properties were going to benefit.

24 So they did a separate benefit study to 25 reflect that. So the appraisers that were doing the

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

right-of-way, the before and after right-of-way 1 2 appraisers -- appraisals weren't considering -- they were instructed not to consider the special benefit 3 element, and that was done separately. 4 Okay. So it sounds like you don't have a lot 5 0 6 of experience with the special benefits in the context 7 of eminent domain, but you're aware that this can 8 occur; is that right? 9 Α Yes. 10 0 Okay. So we're going to turn to Exhibit 118. 11 Α Are you going to put that on your screen, 12 Ms. Lin? Would you like me to share screen? 13 0 Yeah, if you could, please. It's just easier 14 Α 15 for me. 16 0 Okay. This is Exhibit 118, and it is an excerpt from Nichols on Eminent Domain, which is a 17 treatise. Are you familiar with the Nichols treatise? 18 19 Α No. 20 That's all right. I've -- this chapter 0 regards something we were just talking about, which is 21 22 when a property is partially condemned for a public improvement project and the remainder benefits from 23 24 the improvement. And I've highlighted here this 25 sentence: The special benefit increases the market

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 value of the remaining land.

2	Is that consistent with how special benefits
3	are defined in the LID context, that is as an increase
4	in fair market as a result of the improvement?
5	A Yes. If it's the difference in fair market
6	value before and after the improvements are completed
7	and if there's a measurable difference, then that is
8	special benefit.
9	Q Okay. Moving down here, a special benefit
10	must be conferred by the condemner, result in a
11	permanent increase in market value, and be capable of
12	monetary measurement.
13	So consistent with what you just said, it's
14	got to be actual. It's got to be measurable. It's
15	got to be an increase in fair market value due to the
16	improvement. Is this consistent with how special
17	benefits are treated in the LID context?
18	A Yeah, more or less.
19	Q Okay. And then scrolling down, this is
20	talking about a condemnor must establish all of the
21	following to lay the predicate for a claim of special
22	benefit.
23	And nine says that benefits are not I'll
24	make this a little bigger. That benefits are not
25	speculative or remote and that prospective benefits
I	

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

cannot be considered if they constitute only future 1 2 possibility and do not enhance the present value of the property allegedly benefited, but they may be 3 considered if it is sufficiently certain that they'll 4 be realized. 5 And, ten, that the benefits are special rather 6 7 than general. 8 Are these also consistent with -- do you agree that these principles are also relevant in the context 9 of a LTD? 10 11 Well, the context of a Local Improvement Α 12 District is different than eminent domain, and we have certain state statutes that we base our benefits on. 13 So the definition of a special benefit being 14 measurable before and after, in my case, a local 15 improvement district, specifically a local improvement 16 17 district-funded element, is what I'm looking at. So I'm not looking at a special benefit in relation to a 18 19 condemnation issue. 20 I understand. I'm wondering if there are 0 overlapping principles? And it seems like --21 22 Α Yeah, there are -- yes, there would be some -as I've read this, there would be some overlapping 23 24 terminology, yes. 25 0 And so do you agree that estimated special

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

benefits must be actual and measurable? 1 2 A Yes. And nonspeculative? 3 0 4 Α Yes. 5 Q Are you aware that state statute provides property owners the opportunity to elect a bifurcated 6 7 proceeding in the eminent domain context under which 8 valuation of special benefits is separately determined after construction of the improvements and that the 9 purpose is to avoid speculative special benefit 10 offsets that are unfair to the owner? 11 12 Α I'm not aware -- again, I'm not an eminent 13 domain expert. 14 Would you agree that that type of process, 0 that is valuing the special benefits after 15 16 construction of the improvements, would tend to make the estimate of special benefits less speculative? 17 Ms. Lin, again, getting back to the context of 18 Α what I did is all I'm concerned with in this case. 19 I'm not concerned with eminent domain cases or any 20 other issues like that. You know, the LID -- LID law 21 22 is different than eminent domain law, and it's got a long history. 23 24 And that is what I follow. So, yes, is there 25 a similar verbiage between the two? Yes. For me

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

1 that's -- that's where it stops. I mean, I don't -- I 2 don't follow eminent domain law in doing my local 3 improvement district special benefit studies. 4 Q However, it is true that you did borrow from 5 eminent domain principles when deciding not to 6 consider the interim disruption from construction; 7 isn't that right?

A I don't know if I borrowed from anything. 9 It's just a -- it's just an assumption that was made 10 and asked to me by the client to perform an appraisal 11 of the before and after based on certain conditions.

Q And when you explained it to us in direct testimony and in your deposition, you explained it -you explained one of the bases for your nonconsideration of construction impacts was, for example, because in eminent domain those sorts of impacts are noncompensable; is that right?

A Yeah. It was just an example. It's just not something in an LID that we consider. We -- we assume that the project is completed, so construction noise and things like that just aren't -- aren't part of the property rights or anything that we're appraising. I mean, it's just as simple as that.

Q So you've heard testimony from our experts that for direct appraisals it's generally accepted

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 89 that it's reasonable for two appraisers with access to 1 2 similar data and information valuing the same piece of property to arrive at values that are 5 percent off. 3 4 Have you -- are you aware of this testimony? 5 Α Yes. Would it be -- and have you done direct 6 0 7 appraisals? 8 Α Certainly, yes. 9 Okay. Would you agree with this statement? 0 Well, you -- I've been in situations where 10 Α we're almost identical in appraised value, where one 11 12 is lower and one is higher, where there's significant -- where there's significant difference. 13 I mean, an appraisal is an estimate of value. It's an 14 15 opinion. And a little saying that everybody has got 16 an opinion, but, I mean, ours is -- ours is based on our experience and our judgment. And I have a 17 considerable amount of that when it comes to doing 18 I've been doing these for over 30 years. 19 LIDs. 20 So given the same quality of data and 0 information -- right now we're just talking about 21 direct appraisals. Given the same quality of 22 information and data, would it be reasonable to be 23 24 50 percent off? 25 Α It would just depend on how an individual

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

appraiser was looking at the market, how they were
 looking at the data.

Q So if two appraisers --

3

25

A You could be the same. You could be slightly higher, slightly lower than another appraiser. There's no set norm or margin of error that you may encounter in the market. I mean, it's just based on each individual appraiser's opinion given that the data that they're looking at and how they perceived the data in the market.

11 So, again, you could be the same, higher or 12 lower, and to what extent it would just depend on the 13 property and the data and the scope of the services 14 and a menagerie of things.

Q So let's pretend that the scope of services is the same for two direct appraisals and both appraisers are experienced and have access to similar quality of data and they come up with values that are 50 percent off, would you want to understand the reason for that inconsistency?

A If I was asked to. If it was part of my assignment to ask him why they were that much higher or lower, then, certainly, I would -- I would try to find out.

Q Typically, if that occurred, would there be an

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

1 attempt to reconcile those appraisals perhaps through 2 a reappraisal?

A Again, that would just depend on the scope of services, who the client is, what you were asked to do.

Q Do appraisal standards and process provide for
any certainty in uniformity in assessing property
values?

9 Α Well, there's no -- there's no standard of margin of error or anything like that or any -- you 10 know, in an LID, I often derive very, very low 11 12 benefits when I'm getting out towards the edge of a boundary and very much higher benefits closer to 13 project elements. And so there's -- you know, there's 14 15 no like standard of margin of error in that. I don't 16 know any standard in USPAP as far as the margin of 17 error goes.

So in a direct appraisal, it would be 18 Ο reasonable for two appraisers to be 50 percent off? 19 I don't know if it would be reasonable --20 Α In your opinion --21 0 I don't know if it would be reasonable or not. 22 Α If the same --23 Q 24 Again, it would depend on the scope of Α 25 services and the type of property you're appraising,

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

and if one appraiser was that much higher than 1 2 another, then perhaps they're considering different -different elements. I don't know. It's just an 3 unanswerable question. 4 5 0 If that happened to you -- let's pretend you were doing a direct appraisal of a property -- and you 6 7 were asked to do a direct appraisal of a hotel 8 downtown and you found out John Gordon was also doing a direct appraisal and you were both given the same 9 assignment -- they just want to get a fair market 10

11 value estimate of their hotel -- and you found out 12 that your valuation was 50 percent off from

Mr. Gordon's, would you want to figure out the reason for that inconsistency?

15 A If I was asked -- if I was asked to, sure. 16 Q How about this: Given the same information 17 and the same scope of services, would you expect 18 another experienced appraiser to come up with similar 19 special benefit amounts that you did for the LID 20 improvements?

A Again, it would just depend on how they were perceived in the market. They may perceive it differently than me. There are a lot of variables in an assignment like this. Again, it would just depend on an individual appraiser and how they're viewing the

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 market at that time.

2	Q Let's pretend that they're given all of the
3	same information that you were given and they came up
4	with special benefit estimates that were five times as
5	high as yours. Would that be would you think that
6	would be reasonable and consistent with a mass
7	appraisal approach?
8	A Again, I mean, I can't read people's minds
9	about what they're going to be how they're going to
10	be utilizing the data or how they're perceiving the
11	market. So it would just depend on the circumstances
12	at the time.
13	Q So is there any standard of deviation before
14	you believe reconciliation should occur between
15	reconciliation should occur?
16	A Well, again, it's up to the client. If
17	somebody has a vastly different opinion than me, if
18	the client wanted it reconciled, then you can go that
19	route. Again, it's just assignment-specific.
20	Q So this is up to the client. It has nothing
21	to do with USPAP standards?
22	A No. I mean, I think if if I do an
23	appraisal and I've got a client and I've got specific
24	assumptions and bases for doing it, that's my
25	appraisal. If another client hires the same appraiser
I	

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

to do the same property and they come up with a 1 different value estimate and that is what it is, and 2 if I'm asked to review what they did and look at what 3 they did, then I would do that. If I'm not, then I 4 wouldn't. 5 6 So you have not tried to assess or determine 0 7 the margin of error in your report? 8 Α Margin of error from what? 9 And I'm talking about if -- how about this: 0 10 What have you done to assess the relative accuracy of vour individual conclusions? 11 12 We do a lot of internal review to make sure Δ that we're proportionate in how we're applying -- how 13 our benefit estimates are derived and that similarly 14 situated properties are roughly proportionate to each 15 16 other. 17 So we do a lot of internal review before we 18 finalize the report to make sure that we're being as fair and honest and proportionate as we can between 19 properties. 20 And what did that internal review look like 21 0 22 exactly? And it would be helpful if you could just walk me through what it would look like for one 23 particular property. 24 25 Α Well, for instance, in this case we've got a

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

number of different appraisers working on different 1 2 elements of the project, so, you know, towards the end of the assignment, we all just sit down for hours on 3 end and go through each property and talk about the 4 different elements that they're considering for that 5 property before and after given the scope of our 6 7 assignment and just work through and making the 8 appropriate changes if they're needed so that we're being as consistent as possible and roughly 9 10 proportionate as possible.

Q And when you say appropriate changes, did you recalibrate any individual before or after conclusions after your initial work was done?

A Not after the initial work was done, but that's part of the internal review process is to do that before you finalize your analysis so that you've looked at everything and considered everything within a reasonable basis and then at that time finalize your report.

Q And so I guess were there any of these sessions where you've sat down with the rest of your team and you've had to recalibrate individual

23 conclusions?

A Oh, sure, yeah. When we're going through the internal review process before you're finalizing the

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

report, there are often changes made to different properties just based on a variety of factors that one person may see and that the other didn't consider and things of that nature and just part of doing due diligence and making sure that you're being as fair and proportionate as possible when you're finalizing the report.

8 Q So you mentioned fair and proportionality. 9 Are those the bases for those individual changes, or 10 were there other bases for the individual changes as 11 well?

12 Α Well, it would just depend on the property. There -- there may have been, you know, various 13 elements that weren't considered, or maybe one person 14 looked at an area slightly different than another. 15 And we'd talk about it and reach a conclusion that 16 17 we're all comfortable with and we felt that it would be more reflective of the market. And if changes were 18 needed at that point in time, then they were made. 19 20 And about how many required some sort of 0 recalibration, how many properties? 21 22 Α I don't know, Ms. Lin. I mean, it would just -- I can't remember exactly how many properties. 23 When you go through a process like this, you work 24 25 through the properties many, many, many, many times.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

You created this PDF from an application that is not licensed to print to novaPDF printer (http://www.novapdf.com)

So there's constant changes going up trying to refine
 your analysis. So it -- you know, it's a very
 time-consuming and intensive process to get through
 this type of study.

5 Q Did you look at any matched pair -- did you 6 look at any actual sales as part of this internal 7 review?

8 A Well, certainly. I mean, if you look -- if 9 you look at our information we provided, all our 10 background information, we've got, you know, a 11 significant amount of sales and rental information, 12 so, certainly, yes, we looked at sales.

Trying to do a matched pair in relation to a 13 project like this is just very difficult to get like a 14 one-on-one type of a scenario. Ideally, a matched 15 16 pair type of analysis would be great, but it's very 17 seldom applicable, especially in a project of this magnitude where you've got a lot of different elements 18 and you're comparing them to other similar projects 19 that have similarities of elements, but there's 20 nothing exact that's out there that you're going to 21 22 find in the market to do some sort of matched pair analysis that we could find in the market. 23 24 Okay. So if there was nothing exact, when 0 25 you're looking at these actual sales in order -- as

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

part of your internal review process, how did you make 1 adjustments in order to check your own numbers? 2 Well, we would look at other -- other similar 3 Α projects, how the market reacted to those, and just 4 like in any appraisal, you try to bracket your low and 5 high ranges just like we've done in our worksheets. 6 7 Our worksheets are a good example of kind of the 8 mental health exercise we went through to derive our special benefit estimates. 9 Let's actually turn to one of those worksheets 10 0 right now. Let's look at Exhibit C-19, which is the 11 12 Maritime Building spreadsheet. If you'd like, I'll just go ahead and share screen. It seems like that 13 is -- so this is Exhibit C-19, which is the Maritime 14 Building spreadsheet. Do you recognize this? 15 16 Α Yes. 17 So you testified regarding this spreadsheet in Ο your direct testimony, and you walked us through. 18 And is it correct that for each of the commercial 19 properties within the LID you prepared a similar type 20 of spreadsheet? 21 22 Α That's correct. And scrolling down to this bottom where 23 0 24 there's a special benefit summary, the ranges you have 25 here for special benefit range from about -- from

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 99 2,087,000 to 4,000,617 -- wait. Yes, 617. 1 2 A Actually, they range from 2 million 87 --Sorry. Right. 6 million. 3 0 4 Α Yeah. 5 Q Right. Sorry about that. Let me repeat that. 6 They range from 2,087,000 to 6,504,000; is 7 that right? 8 Α That's correct. 9 And you testified that you used your 0 professional judgment to arrive at this final figure 10 11 of 3,848,000? 12 Correct, right. And we're also trying to be Α proportionate with other similar properties that have 13 similarities to that property in the marketplace when 14 we're reconciling that. We're looking at the current 15 16 state of the property and how hypothetically it would 17 react before and after these LID improvements. Would anything -- based on these ranges, would 18 Ο anything between 2,087,000 and 6,504,000 have been 19 reasonable as an estimate of special benefit for this 20 21 property? 22 Α Well, again, you know, we're doing this to try to reflect what an investor -- what a typical market 23 participator would consider. And this property is 24 25 right on Alaskan Way, so it's probable that it's going

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 to see a greater change than, say, properties three or 2 four blocks further away from the improvements. 3 So in this instance, that's most likely why we 4 had a fairly wide range because we're looking at, 5 well, what's really a worst-case scenario and what's a

6 best-case scenario and then looking, well, what's kind 7 of reasonable, what's more in the middle of the 8 market. And so we're just simply trying to reflect 9 how the market would look at something like that under 10 the types of economic elements that we see as far as 11 vacancy change, rent change, and capitalization rate 12 change.

Q Okay. But for this particular property looking at this spreadsheet, would anything within this range have been a reasonable estimate of special benefit because these are the ranges you came up with?

Well, in an appraisal, you always try to 17 Α bracket your estimates. So you -- is it reasonable it 18 would be -- no. Probably something less than 6.5 and 19 something probably higher than 2.07. And so you've 20 got your high and low range, and then we're looking 21 22 between and that. And we're reconciling our benefit and what would be reasonable and what are other 23 similar properties like this -- although this one 24 25 wasn't unique, what other similar properties like

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

this, what's been our -- what's proportionate to what 1 2 we're looking at in other properties. It's just a reconciliation process you go 3 through, and you try to reflect the market and reflect 4 the proportionality amongst other properties in the 5 6 market area based on our before and after assumptions. 7 Okay. Let's actually change to another 0 8 spreadsheet. Actually, let me make sure I don't have any other questions on this. 9 If another appraiser was looking at this and 10 11 was trying to determine how you came to this 12 conclusion -- how you came to this final conclusion, how would they determine that? 13 14 Well, I think they would -- if they have any Α experience, they would see -- they would see what I'm 15 16 doing. They would say, okay, yeah, he's bracketing -he's bracketing the property. He's -- you look at his 17 conclusion. He's saying, okay, it's something higher 18 than 2.87 and something significantly less than 19 6 point -- 6504. Okay. He's reconciling it somewhere 20 between those numbers and making a judgment call on 21 what that amount is. 22 And then also, as I've mentioned in the 23

24 context of doing benefit studies, that that needs to
25 be proportionate to other similar types of properties

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

so that we're being fair to -- from one property owner
 to another.

So if another member of your team at ABS 3 0 Valuation had come to you with this spreadsheet, with 4 these brackets between 2 and 6 million, 2 and 5 6.5 million, and came up with a final special benefit 6 7 amount of 6 million, would you have asked them to 8 recalibrate? Would this have triggered an internal Sorry. Let me --9 review?

10 A Yeah. Situations like that did come up where, 11 in going through the internal review, we felt 12 proportionally that we may be high on a particular 13 property. And then when we would go back and look at 14 the worksheet and reconcile a different number, 15 whether that be higher or lower or maybe we stayed the 16 same.

17 Ο And when you were looking at these spreadsheets, aside from proportionality, were there 18 ever any things that stood out to you based on 19 absolute numbers that triggered a further internal 20 review? 21 Based on absolute numbers, what do you mean? 22 Α Right. So I guess let me just explain. 23 0 So you said, you know, something that would trigger 24 25 internal review is if this percentage was very

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

different from another similarly situated building,
this 2.10 percent. I'm wondering: In your review,
was it ever the case that you just saw this special
benefit number, you saw these ranges, and you said,
actually, I think based on these ranges and this
number we would like to engage in additional internal
review of this property?

A Well, whether it be this or other properties, I mean, any -- any significant amount of the properties we did in the LID were done over an extended period of time, and adjustments were made just to get to a level of confidence that we had before we finished the report.

14 So like I said, some properties were changed because they were felt that they were disproportionate 15 16 or they had a higher or lower benefit than a similar property. And maybe the analysis was refined, the 17 rent was refined, or the cap rate was refined, or the 18 vacancy was refined. So there was a lot of those 19 changes that went on through the course of doing our 20 study to get to the point where we were comfortable to 21 22 finalize the report.

Q Thank you. Did you and your team members ever disagree on this final number based on a reason other than proportionality?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Well, there may have been instances where the 1 Α 2 dollar figure just seemed way too high for that property. And then we would look at, okay, what else 3 have we done to -- are we being proportionate or not? 4 5 And if we were, then maybe no change was made if we weren't. Maybe another one maybe a change was made. 6 But proportionality is a main factor in what 7 8 we're trying to do. So when we're narrowing our analysis down, it's the primary consideration we're 9 10 looking at. But there are other elements that we may have changed to get to that number, such as the rent 11 12 or the vacancy or the occupancy or the compensation 13 rate. 14 And there's over 6,000 properties in the LID; 0 15 right? 16 Α There are about 5,000 or so that are Yes. condominiums, and there are, I think, about 1,050 17 individual or 1,100 or so what I call economic 18 entities. And about 50 or so of those economic 19 entities are comprised of the condo projects, and then 20 21 the rest of the tax parcels are comprised of the 22 Belltown area, the downtown area, the Pike Place Market, and Pioneer Square and the Stadium district. 23 24 Did you and your team -- so for these 6,000 0

and some odd properties which are very varied, as you

25

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

just explained, did you and your team set any criteria 1 for either internal review or recalibration? 2 For example, if you're so and -- such and such 3 off from actual sales, it triggers an internal review. 4 That's just an example, but my question is much 5 6 broader. 7 Well, it's really just on a parcel-by-parcel Α 8 basis. I mean, it was a methodical critique, review of what we did on a parcel-by-parcel basis. And so, 9 10 you know, it was an extensive internal process to get to the point where we were comfortable to finalize the 11 12 report. So there was no criteria governing that 13 0 process -- no overarching criteria governing that 14 process? It was more just the parcel-by-parcel 15 16 approach? 17 Α That's what complies with state statutes, yes. We did it on a parcel-by-parcel basis, and that's the 18 best criteria you can have to internally review what 19 20 you've done. All right. Let's switch over to Exhibit 119, 21 0 which I'll go ahead and just pull up and keep sharing 22 because it's a spreadsheet. I'll wait a little bit. 23 24 So do you recognize this as your spreadsheet 25 for the Hyatt Regency?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 106 1 Α Yes. 2 0 And right here you assume an occupancy rate of 80 percent; is that right? 3 4 Α Yes. 5 Q And you assume an average daily room rate of \$365 per room? 6 7 Α Yes. 8 0 And you based this number, this 365 number, 9 dollar number, on sources such as Expedia.com, Booking.com? 10 11 Α That's correct. 12 Ο And so this is based on rack rates, which are generally higher than actual rates? 13 14 Α Correct. We also consulted with Mark Lukens 15 who reviewed all these worksheets for reasonableness. 16 0 Okay. And John Gordon who had actual numbers for this hotel explained during our objection that the 17 actual room rate for this hotel was \$205. Do you have 18 any basis to dispute that? 19 I have not seen his actual information 20 А No. 21 that he's basing that on. 22 And so you have no basis to dispute that? 0 No, other than I have not seen the 23 Α 24 information. 25 0 And John Gordon stabilized his actual room

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 107 rate at \$222 based on actual room rates as well. 1 Are 2 you aware of that? It sounds close to what I've reviewed. 3 Α Okay. So which figure, John Gordon's figures 4 0 or your \$365 figure, is more consistent with 5 historical performance for this hotel? 6 7 Well, again, I mean, if I was privy to that Α 8 confidential information, which, you know, I haven't been -- it hasn't been provided -- I would -- I would 9 put more reliance on effort at that time to review it. 10 And I felt it was -- it was reasonable. 11 12 And I would put more relevance on the actual reported revenue that the hotel is generating than 13 based on what I had to rely on, which was -- which was 14 market-based evidence. I wasn't provided any of the 15 16 hotel's confidential proprietary information. 17 And that's because this hotel provided Ο (inaudible) about actual room rate. It's giving you 18 the historical performance of the hotel and, 19 therefore -- so it's helpful to project the 20 21 anticipated performance; right? 22 Α Ms. Lin, you kind of cut out there a little bit. Could you please repeat that. 23 24 Yeah. So this actual room rate information is 0 25 important because it is based on historical

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC
performance and helpful to projecting anticipated 1 2 performance for hotels; is that right? I would agree. If I had the actual 3 Α Yes. historical performance, it would have been very 4 helpful in doing this assignment. 5 6 Okay. And correct that you're using the 0 7 income approach here; right? 8 Α That's correct. 9 And the income approach takes revenue and 0 10 operating expenses to come up with a net operating income and then capitalizes that to come up with a 11 12 value; is that right? Correct. 13 Α 14 And room revenue, as you can see, is the 0 largest source of revenue for hotels; is that right? 15 16 Α Definitely, yes. 17 So it's pretty important that you get a Ο reasonably accurate room rate; is that right? 18 19 And we tried to do that based on the А Yes. best information we had available to us and I think 20 21 what anybody else in the market would look at. 22 Are you aware of what a STAR trend report is? 0 23 Yes. I've heard of it. Α 24 And what do you know about it? 0 25 Α Well, that it breaks down a group of

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

properties relative to room rate and that type of
 thing.

Q And are you aware that you're able to purchase a STAR trend report for a group of hotels in downtown Seattle, for example, and those trend reports would be based on actual room rates?

7 A Yes, I'm aware of that. We didn't use the 8 STAR report -- that's why I brought Mr. Lukens on 9 board. He's got 30 years of experience in doing 10 these, and we didn't even -- I didn't even consider 11 the STAR report at the time I was doing my analysis.

I thought it would be better to bring somebody in that specializes in hotels more so than I do -more so than I do and have him review everything that we've done relative to the income approach and also relative to comparable sales.

Q So how does it affect your analysis or your view of your analysis now that you know that your estimated room rate for the Hyatt is over 175 percent of the actual average room rates?

A Well, assuming that what Mr. Gordon is saying -- he has a basis for it, it would affect both our before and after values if we were to use a lower rate. And it would reduce both the before and after values, and then we would compare that with comparable

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 110 sales to see if it was reasonable and really 1 2 indicative to what's going on in the market. And that same thing is true now that you know 3 0 that the room rate you used of \$365 is over 4 5 150 percent greater than John Gordon's stabilized room rate of 220? 6 7 Well, I don't know that. I haven't seen the Α 8 information. That's based on what he's provided. Ι 9 have not -- like I said, I have not seen it. Are you aware that John Gordon has testified 10 0 under oath that he received these -- this data from 11 12 hotels and that these -- and the numbers he presented were based on actual room rates from the hotels he 13 14 looked at? I'm not saying he's being dishonest. 15 Α Yeah. 16 All I'm saying is I haven't seen it. Mr. Lukens said 17 that, you know, oftentimes, you'll look at the STAR reports as well. And they take a certain degree of 18 estimation to arrive at the daily rate based on 19 20 comparison of that data. So it was unclear to me whether he's using 21 22 actual confidential income, room revenue rates, or if it was a hybrid of that and the STAR report. And in 23 talking to Mr. Lukens, he said, well, the STAR reports 24 25 require judgment just as looking at information, you

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 know, that's online.

2	And, you know, at the end of the day, we're
3	looking at the different to market value without and
4	with something. So perhaps if you've got a if our
5	room rates are a little higher, you maybe may have a
6	different cap rate or changes in the market. So,
7	again, we would need to I would need to see what
8	Mr. Gordon has and how he came up with his figures.
9	And if they were different than ours and relevant,
10	then they would affect both our before and after
11	values.
12	So the ultimate difference, the delta, the
13	benefit, it may be affected some. It may not be
14	affected a lot. I don't know. It's just an analysis
15	that I haven't done.
16	Q So it's possible some of these hotels might
17	require an adjustment as well?
18	A I don't know. I mean, you know, you're
19	looking at the difference in market value before and
20	after. And if the room rate is lower, maybe the
21	depending on how he looked at things, maybe the
22	judgment of myself and Mr. Lukens would be different.
23	Perhaps the benefit amount would be similar or
24	slightly less. I don't know. That's not an exercise
25	that I've done.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

	Page 112
1	Q And scrolling over here sorry. So I'm
2	going to scroll out. You've already explained what
3	these first three columns show, so I won't have you do
4	that again. Let's zoom right in to the second column.
5	So in these first two scenarios, low/high, you
6	assume that room rates and other sources of revenue
7	will increase by .2 percent and .45 percent in the
8	low/high scenarios respectively; is that right?
9	A That's correct.
10	Q And you're holding occupancy static at
11	80 percent?
12	A That's correct.
13	Q Okay. How did you come up with this low
14	percentage of .20 percent?
15	A Just an adjustment based on market
16	information, discussions with Mr. Bird who helped me
17	and did and did a lot of the hotel analysis and
18	Mr. Lukens and looking at the before and after of the
19	elements, the location of the properties, is it
20	reasonable that they could get a little more revenue
21	with the LID completed, and if so, approximately to
22	what percentage, so just a judgment based on a review
23	of market.
24	Q And is there anywhere in the report where we
25	can see this work or see how you came up with these

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Page 113 two percentages in the low and high scenario? 1 2 No. Again, we didn't write a separate report A for this -- this property. 3 Is there a model or equation you were relying 4 Ο 5 on? Just our judgment and trying to be consistent 6 А 7 with how we're looking at the changes in other hotels 8 and different areas of the LID. 9 Are there any studies or data that inform this 0 10 analysis? 11 Again, it's just looking at other market Α 12 studies and other areas we looked at where the change in the project elements that we're looking at 13 14 reflected an increase in their revenue. So, you know, discussions that Mr. Lukens had 15 16 with other property managers, you know, would have 17 been part of the input that went in there and then just looking at location change of the property before 18 and after the LID, what would -- what would be a 19 reasonable -- similar to the reconciliation we did at 20 the bottom of the page, but the same kind of mental 21 22 process goes through to looking at the high and low range of what would be reasonable in the market. 23 And so for this particular property, the Hyatt 24 0 25 Regency, can you walk me through kind of exactly what

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

the process was for arriving to .20 percent? It's a
 very specific percent.

Again, there's -- you know, what we do 3 Α Yeah. isn't an exact science. We're making -- we're making 4 judgment calls based on looking at other similar 5 projects that are out there, like New York and Boston, 6 7 and the impact that had on revenue and just making 8 judgment calls on location differences of the property before and after the LID to arrive at what we felt a 9 reasonable range was. 10

11 Q I understand that it's not an exact science.
12 I was more -- I would like to know your best
13 description of what that process looked like.

A I just told you.

14

15 Q If someone on your team had said, actually, I 16 think the low percentage should be .25 percent, how 17 would that have been received?

A I don't know. Like I said, in a lot of these analyses, we -- like on this particular property, we probably went through scenarios where we changed both the occupancy rate and the room rate. I mean, it's got a -- we're looking at how the market would react to something based on different variables.

24 So, you know, at the finalization of what we 25 did, this is what we came up with, but we probably

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

looked at different -- different variable element 1 2 changes. And in this case we just felt, given where the property was located, that the occupancy rate 3 probably wouldn't be impacted as a result of this 4 whereas a property like the Marriott, just given its 5 6 proximity closer to the Promenade, the Overlook Walk, 7 and the Waterfront area, they may see a little change 8 in occupancy as well as room rate. So it just 9 depended on where the property was located at.

Q And I understand you do start with these general principles, like location of the property and whether or not you think that it will draw additional tourists due to the proximity to some of the LID improvements and other things. I guess I'm wondering how these general principles boil down to an exact percentage?

It's just a judgment call. Again, we bracket 17 Α a high and low range. We -- again, leaving it on the 18 room rate change, we would have looked at different 19 variables. And is this reasonable, or is this one 20 more reasonable? And at the end of the day, just make 21 a determination of what we think would be an 22 investor's perception of what kind of change you would 23 24 anticipate in a property like this given its location. 25 0 Okay. And it looks like you used the same

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 116 percentages, so that's .2 percent and .45 percent to 1 2 increase food and beverage revenue and parking and other income revenue; is that right? 3 Α 4 Yes. 5 0 And so for food and revenue, you go from 6 \$40 in the before right here to \$40.08 in the low 7 scenario and \$40.18 in the high scenario; is that 8 right? 9 Α Yes. 10 0 And is this based on an assumption that hotel managers will charge between 8 cents and 18 cents more 11 12 for food and beverage items based on the LID 13 improvements? 14 It was just based on discussions with Α No. Mr. Lukens and looking at the market that it would be 15 16 reasonable that amount of change would flow through 17 the different revenue sources. There's no -- no individual information that food or beverage revenue 18 19 would be different than that. 20 Would there be some change? Yes, it's reasonable. Is it reasonable it would be similar to 21 22 the change in the room revenue? Would it be applicable to other elements of the hotel? And we 23 24 felt it would be a reflection of the market, and 25 that's what we based our opinion on.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

So is there any data that actually goes into 1 0 2 these -- or I quess any data or studies that go into the increase in the food and beverage revenue? 3 Well, I know Mr. Lukens looked at a number 4 Α of -- he has more studies and looked at other revenue 5 information, and you asked a lot of where we got a lot 6 7 of these figures. We relied on his judgment, too, on how much of it would increase. 8 9 Okay. 0 So he would have looked at sources like that. 10 Α And so parking and other income also gets 11 Ο 12 increased by these same percentages. Were there different studies and data for parking than there was 13 for food and beverage? 14 I don't know if we looked at any separate 15 Α 16 parking studies. Obviously, we knew what the published rate was for parking and things of that 17 nature. So that would have been a consideration. 18 Again, we just felt that that revenue extreme would be 19 roughly similar through the parking revenue and the 20 food and beverage revenue. 21 Okay. Did you do any reliability testing to 22 0 determine whether these two percentage estimates, 23 .2 percent and .45 percent, were reasonably accurate? 24 25 Α Well, reliability testing in the sense that we

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Page 118 had these reviewed for reasonableness, for 1 2 reliability, that would have been our testing. And that was Mark Lukens? 3 0 4 Α Correct. 5 Q And just to reiterate, these increases are all 6 hypothetical; correct? They're based on your 7 hypothetical condition that the after improvements are 8 in place as of October 2019? 9 That's correct. Α So it looks like the formula here is E18 times 10 0 1 plus 017. So E18 is 365. That's the before room 11 12 And then Q17 is the percentage amount; is that rate. 13 correct? 14 Α Yes. And so this figure is the before value times 15 Ο 16 1.20 percent based on this formula right here, 1 plus 17 017? 18 Α Yes. Okay. So this figure right here is your 19 0 before value multiplied by a special benefit 20 21 percentage? We're just showing that, yeah, for purposes of 22 Α information so the reader can see what percentage 23 change that we applied to the room revenue, the food 24 25 and beverage, and the parking revenue.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 119 And, again, this room revenue, food and 1 Q 2 beverage revenue, parking and other income revenue ends up getting capitalized into an after value; is 3 that right? 4 5 Α Yes. So you did the same thing -- if you look at 6 0 7 the equations on top right up here, it looks like this 8 one is the before room rate times the after percentage. This one is the before food and beverage 9 10 revenue times the low percentage and likewise with 11 these other numbers; is that right? 12 Α Yes. 13 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Ms. Lin, we'll take a break there, and we'll return at 14 1:15 after our lunch break. Thank you. 15 16 (A luncheon recess was taken from 12:00 p.m. to 1:16 p.m.) 17 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: We will 18 19 return to the record. 20 Is Mr. Macaulay on direct? 21 MS. LIN: This is actually on cross. 22 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Sorry. 23 Cross, yes. 24 MS. LIN: And should we go ahead and 25 admit the exhibits that we've already talked about?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

	Page 120
1	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: If you would
2	like.
3	MS. LIN: I guess we can I guess
4	let's go ahead and admit Exhibits 117, 118, 119, and
5	130, and with the clarification that Exhibit 130 is
6	actually the Notice of Assessment for the Sound Hotel
7	and the Arrive Apartments and not for the Marriott.
8	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Any
9	objections to 117, 118, 119, or 130 being admitted?
10	MR. FILIPINI: No objections.
11	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: 117, 118,
12	119, and 130 are admitted.
13	(Exhibit 117, Exhibit 118, Exhibit 119,
14	and Exhibit 130 were admitted.)
15	BY MS. LIN:
16	Q Okay. Let's continue with Exhibit 119, which
17	is the spreadsheet so I will share it.
18	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: And, Ms. Lin,
19	let's clarify what numbering system we're using.
20	We've got 117, 118, and 119. We didn't identify when
21	you started the case numbers for which you're
22	representing. If you could state those in short form
23	without listing them all so that we have that for the
24	record, and we're picking up from, I assume, 116 where
25	we left off with those earlier in the hearing?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 121 Sure. And these are for Case 1 MS. LIN: Numbers CWF 233, 318, and 409 through 441. 2 3 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Thank you. 4 MS. LIN: Absolutely. BY MS. LIN: 5 6 So I will go ahead and share screen again. 0 So 7 picking up where we left off, we're talking about the 8 Hyatt Regency, and this is your -- the spreadsheet you 9 prepared for that property. And we talked already about this first 10 11 scenario where you increased revenue amounts by a 12 specific percentage. Now let's turn to the third and fourth scenarios, and that is in this third column. 13 14 And for this third and fourth scenario, you kept the net operating income the same, but you made 15 16 slight adjustments to the capitalization rate; is that 17 correct? 18 Α Yes. 19 Okay. And so in the before scenario, the 0 capitalization rate is 7.25 percent, and here in the 20 after it's 7.2 percent in the low and 7.23 percent in 21 22 the high. How did you derive these changes which are -- how did you derive these changes in the 23 capitalization rate? 24 25 Α Well, the capitalization rate is the

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

relationship between the sale price and the net operating income, so it's a perception of investor risk, the upside revenue potential that the property may have in the marketplace. So recognizing that, it's reasonable with this project completed that there's going to be slightly lower investment risk relative to the before condition in the market.

8 And, again, just, you know, based on judgment 9 and having looked at a lot of different sales and just 10 recognizing the locational difference between this 11 property and, say, other properties that we looked at 12 down closer to the waterfront, hotel properties, that 13 the capitalization rate change most likely would be 14 not as significant.

Again, it's just a judgment call looking at 15 16 the market, looking at market evidence, and based on my experience, how an investor would look at it within 17 a range if they had to look at capitalization range. 18 Would they have the same cap rate as they did before? 19 I don't think so. I think they would reflect a lower 20 cap rate range to reflect the enhanced revenue that's 21 22 probable in the market, the investment risk, the more -- just better investment amenity in the after 23 24 condition.

25

Q And were there any studies or reports that

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

1 specifically informed this analysis?

A There are capitalization studies that CBRE puts out nationwide that covers a broad spectrum of property types. They'll show variations from -- I think they're done quarterly. They'll show variations from quarter to quarter that can be relatively small for different market sectors.

Again, it's just the perception of investment risk and how the investors are looking at the market. Also based on discussions with Mr. Lukens, is that kind of cap rate change reasonable? And we looked at elements like that and made a judgment call.

13 Q And so there's no model or equation that 14 you're relying on for these adjustments?

15 Α There's no statistical modeling or No. 16 equation that we're looking at. It's just what we're hired to do is make an appraisal judgment based on the 17 parcel-by-parcel basis, and given this particular 18 19 parcel's location and difference in the before and after, it's just an estimate based on how we think the 20 market -- the range of how we think the market would 21 22 perceive a cap rate change.

23 Q And you testified that you believe these types 24 of cap rate changes -- and here it's .05 percent and 25 .02 percent -- that these are measurable in your

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

direct testimony. When have you seen these types of 1 2 micro adjustments in cap rates before? Well, any time we're -- you're looking at 3 Α sales, there will be slight differences in cap rate 4 changes depending on the location of the property. 5 They can be significant. They can be fairly small, so 6 7 just looking at thousands of sales over many years, 8 you see sometimes a small change in cap rate, 9 sometimes a large change in cap rate. We're just simply trying to provide a 10 reflection of how the market would look at this if 11 12 they had to base -- if their decision was based just solely on a cap rate change. Is it reasonable? 13 It's going to be less, again, trying to bracket that. Is 14 it going to be 7 percent? No. That's probably --15 16 that's probably too drastic a change. 17 So just trying to bracket where we feel it is reasonable based on the property's location and its 18 investment quality and the difference that it would 19 reflect in the market before and after the LID. 20 Can you give an example of when you've seen --21 0 22 can you give an example of a factor that has produced a cap rate change of .02 percent in the market that 23 24 you've seen? 25 Α I just think any -- any investor -- if there's

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 a slight upside in revenue, they'll pay a slightly
2 lower cap rate for that investment. So, you know,
3 again, it's based on judgment and based on looking at
4 other sales. Cap rates, like I said, can range widely
5 depending on the type of property, but they can also
6 vary very little when you're confirming the sale.

Q And, again, because these are based -- these cap rate changes are based on your hypothetical and improvements are in place by October 2019, can you opine as to what point over the period between 2019 and 2024 you'd expect to see the actual incremental cap rate change for an owner that might be wanting to either sell or refinance?

14 A I couldn't answer that. That's not an 15 analysis that we've done.

Q Quickly just going back to the scenarios one and two, could you just give -- looking at this exact property, so the Hyatt Regency, you've said that you've looked at a lot of different sources that informed these special -- these percentage increases and that it came down to a judgment call.

22 Can you just name one study or report that 23 helped you with respect to this property develop this 24 special benefit percentage increase? 25 A Well, again, my scope of services to the

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

hotels was more on a review capacity. So I know that Pricewaterhouse, CBRE, Kidder Mathews, there were a number of sources looked at. Mr. Lukens helped significantly in that regard in helping, you know, look at probable adjustments and having more experience in the hotel market than I do to help in that aspect.

Q All right. Going down to the summary section, which is down here, special benefit summary, so the property -- the special benefit for this property ranges from 2,000 -- sorry. 2,028,000 to it looks like 5,090,000; is that right?

13 A That's correct.

14 Q And consistent with your prior testimony, you 15 arrived at this figure as a matter of judgment; is 16 that right?

17 A Yes. It's a reconciliation of the high and 18 low ranges of the properties we looked at and also to 19 maintain proportionality with other nearby hotels that 20 would have similar highest and best use.

Q Okay. And correct also that there's nowhere in the report that we can actually see the analysis of where -- how the reconciliation occurs; is that right? A Well, you see it right in front of you. I mean, that's where the reconciliation occurs. Again,

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

		Page	127
1	we haven't written a report that goes into our any		
2	detail, but that's why we did individual worksheets		
3	just to show the reader how we arrived at these		
4	figures because we aren't writing a report. We want		
5	to provide a summary of our thought process so a		
6	property owner can have an idea of how we went about		
7	looking at the different investment risk elements and		
8	location changes and other factors that influence		
9	value of property within the LID.		
10	Q How would someone check your judgment against		
11	data?		
12	A How would they how would they check it		
13	Q Yeah.		
14	A against data? They could look at		
15	comparable sales and see if the before and after		
16	values are supported by comparable sales data, which		
17	they certainly are. That's a check we looked at as a		
18	test of reasonableness was looking at comparable		
19	sales. I think that would be your best check.		
20	Q Do you know which comparable sales you looked		
21	at to check this property?		
22	A There were a number of sales out there. I		
23	don't have the off the top of my head, you know,		
24	there's the Alexis that sold, and Mr. Lukens testified		
25	to that the other day. I just don't have them off the		

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

You created this PDF from an application that is not licensed to print to novaPDF printer (http://www.novapdf.com)

1	top of my head, but there's a comparable sales list
2	out there that could be reviewed.
3	Q Okay. So let's just take the Alexis because
4	you mentioned that one. You would have had to make
5	because the Alexis sale occurred a little while ago,
6	you would have had to make adjustments to that sale to
7	account for the before conditions and the after
8	conditions in order to make this comparable; is that
9	right?
10	A Correct.
11	Q Okay. And how were those adjustments made?
12	A Well, again, it would just be looking on the
13	context of the test of reasonableness, you know, how
14	it falls within the spectrum of what we see are
15	those would those kind of changes be reasonable
16	from an investment standpoint in comparing the Alexis
17	to, you know, a property like this, and the Alexis
18	probably isn't a great example.
19	It's more of a boutique hotel, but the same
20	kind of thought processes would be in play where you
21	would look at those sales within the test of
22	reasonableness and is this \$3.57 million or
23	\$2,800 a room sale price reasonable given the before
24	and after conditions that are prevalent in the market?
25	Q Right. But because there are no comparable

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

sales in the after condition or the before condition 1 2 because both of those are hypothetical, all of the comparable sales you would use as a reasonable check 3 4 would require adjustments to account for those hypothetical conditions; is that right? 5 6 In any appraisal, you would make Α Yes. 7 adjustments if the properties had dissimilarities such 8 as location, investment risk, and things of that 9 nature, so yes. 10 0 And so going back to my question about how someone would go about checking your judgment 11 12 conclusion based on data, how -- how would someone know how you made those adjustments to those 13 14 comparable sales to determine that this was -- to 15 conclude --16 Like I said, we didn't -- like I said, we Α didn't do a separate sales comparison approach where 17 18 we showed adjustments and whatnot. They were used mainly as a test of reasonableness to support both our 19 before and after analysis, and somebody could look at 20 those and look at what the price paid per room is and 21 look at the before and after conditions and make their 22 own determination of whether they think that's 23 24 reasonable or not. 25 I mean, obviously, the vast majority of the

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

property owners downtown have felt we were reasonable 1 2 in our conclusions. They were very -- other than the hotels, there were very few commercial properties that 3 protested the LID. So they have the ability to hire 4 an appraiser and review what we've done. There's been 5 at least a year and a half or so. The hotels could 6 7 have contacted us and said, hey, we think your values 8 are off, and we would have been happy to sit down and talk to them and go through this process. 9

And if there was factual information they had, 10 we would have been happy to look at them. This is 11 12 the -- this is the analysis that we made, and that's our opinion of what the market difference would be 13 given the before and after conditions. 14

So you end up concluding a special benefit 15 0 16 percentage of .49 percent, is that right, for the 17 Hyatt Regency?

18 Α Yes.

And you previously testified that there's no 19 0 20 margin of error in this report or for mass appraisals generally, no accepted margin of error. So looking at 21 this, would it be reasonable for two appraisers to 22 look at this information and conclude a special 23 benefit percentage of .7 percent? 24 25

Α Well, I don't know. I mean, that would be --

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

that would be somebody else's opinion. I mean, when we're looking at it, again, we're bracketing it and saying, well, it's reasonable. We're probably going to be somewhere between 5 million and 2 million. And looking at the property's location and whatnot, it would be up to the independent appraiser whether they thought it was reasonable or not.

Q Would it be reasonable to come to the conclusion based on this -- an appraiser is looking at this -- looking at this information, would it be reasonable for an appraiser to come to a negative special benefit conclusion?

13 A I don't know, Ms. Lin, what a reasonable 14 appraiser would do. I did -- I did my work based on 15 my best judgment and looking at how we see the market 16 in the before and after conditions, and how somebody 17 else or for me to speculate on how somebody else would 18 look at it, I just can't answer that question.

19 Q I'm actually not asking you to speculate how 20 someone else would look at it. I'm more asking you if 21 it would be reasonable for two people to come to 22 certain different types of conclusions based on the 23 data right in front of us right now.

And so I guess a simpler way to ask this is: Would it -- could one of your analysts have come to a

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 132 conclusion outside of this range and would that have 1 2 been acceptable as a final figure in this box right here? 3 Well, it wouldn't be acceptable in my opinion. 4 Α I don't know -- I don't know what basis they would 5 have formed their opinion on or whatnot, so like I 6 7 said, I did what I felt was fair and reasonable and 8 proportionate with other similar hotel properties. 9 Okay. So this range is from about 2 million 0 10 to 5 million; right? 11 Α Yes. 12 Okay. So if we were to change this room value 0 right here, which is 365, to Mr. Gordon's stabilized 13 room rate for this hotel which is \$222, that changes 14 these special benefit amounts to be around 900,000 15 16 to -- ranging to 3 million; is that right? Well, you need to do that in the after 17 А situation. You know, your after room rates are going 18 to change as well. 19 20 Right. But this spreadsheet does that for me Q actually because --21 22 Α Yeah, true, true. Yeah, it would have -- it would have an impact. Again, you would need to look 23 at that room rate, whether it's reasonable, look at it 24 25 in comparison to other sales, and see if it provided

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 133 any -- provided validity to a market value estimate. 1 2 But if you purely input his number like that, yes, but that's not our appraisal work. 3 4 Do you have any reason to doubt any of the Ο other -- the accuracy of any of the other numbers in 5 this spreadsheet? 6 7 Well, other than their estimates, I mean, Α 8 they're based on market information and in talking with very qualified market consultants. So like 9 anything we do, they're an estimate. 10 11 Ο Does this proposed assessment for the Hyatt 12 Regency include personal property? Yes. We -- most sales that -- most hotels 13 Α that sell typically sell with FF&E, furnitures, 14 fixtures, and equipment. So that -- that market value 15 16 estimate would have reflected that. 17 Ο And so was all personal property in the LID assessed for different types of property? 18 19 No, just the hotels. That's how they Α 20 typically bought -- are sold in the marketplace. So would that explain why, let's say, for 21 0 22 example Perkins Coie did not receive a LID assessment based on its ownership of personal property located 23 24 within the LID? 25 Α I don't know. That's not my area of expertise

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

in sending out notices. I just provide the market 1 2 value estimates before and after the LID and provide that information, and that's what the assessments are 3 based on. 4

5 0 And for -- when you're assigning the special 6 benefit to personal property, did you calculate that 7 benefit at the same rate as the real property in which 8 it was located?

9 We looked at the properties as an economic Α entity, and furnitures, fixtures, and equipment, 10 personal property, is part of that economic entity. 11 So we didn't -- we have a sales chart that breaks out 12 approximately, if we had the information, what the 13 personal property versus -- versus the real estate is. 14

15 But because it typically sells with that in 16 place, in talking to Mr. Lukens, it's often a 17 negotiated factor of the sale price, but it's part of the bundle of rights that are sold in the hotel 18 market. So we included them in our analysis. 19

20 So, in effect, everything is getting the same 0 rate, the -- everything is being assessed the same 21 22 percentage within that one legal entity, real property and personal property, for each hotel? 23 Yes.

24 Α

25 So, for example, a television in the 0

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

waterfront Marriott would be assigned a greater 1 special benefit than a television at the Hyatt Regency 2 because the Hyatt Regency received a lower special 3 benefit percentage? 4 Well, I don't know if you could break it out 5 Α by a TV set. Typically, like Mr. Lukens said, the 6 7 personal property is often something that's 8 negotiated, and I'm sure there's other depreciation and other factors involved in it. So I don't -- I 9 don't think you could compare a hotel to one to a 10 hotel to the other. 11 12 It's part of the economic entity that sold, and there are different room counts and other revenue 13 bases that are relevant to each hotel. It's just part 14 of the bundle of rights that we're appraising. 15 16 0 So talking about -- you just mentioned 17 depreciation. Is it reasonable to assign the same 18 special benefit to personal property, which is mobile and highly depreciable, especially in hotels, as you 19 20 do for real property? Again, we're looking at the bundle of rights 21 Α 22 and how hotels typically buy and sell. We had some personal property information on some of the hotels, 23 not others. And in talking to Mr. Lukens, it's an 24 25 area that's often negotiated through the purchase and

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

sale process and can vary considerably. So it's part 1 2 of the rights that we valued both in the before and after LID. 3 Mr. Gordon talked a little bit about this, but 4 0 5 I'm not sure that -- you might have heard this. You 6 might not have heard this testimony. Do you know the economic life suggested by the 7 8 Department of Revenue to assessors in valuing hotel 9 personal property? No, I don't. 10 Α 11 So does five years for televisions and eight 0 12 years for furniture and equipment seem right to you? I don't -- I don't know, Ms. Lin. As I said, 13 Α in talking to Mr. Lukens, he said these are often 14 negotiated, and that's probably why because there are 15 16 varying degrees of ages of the different furniture, 17 fixtures, and equipment that are in -- that are relative to each hotel. 18 19 So assuming these are the correct numbers, 0 five years for televisions, eight years for furniture 20 and equipment, why would a personal property in place 21 22 on the assessment date benefit from improvements that will not be in place until after or near the end of 23 the useful life of that property? 24

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Because we're basing it on the assumption as

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

25

Α

Page 137 of a given date and time, not five years hence. 1 All right. Let's take a look at another 2 0 spreadsheet. I'll go ahead and keep sharing these 3 spreadsheets because it seems to be helpful. We're 4 going to look at Exhibit 120, which is the spreadsheet 5 6 for the Grand Hyatt. 7 Okay. So is this the spreadsheet that you 8 prepared for the Grand Hyatt? 9 Α Yes. And the address up here looks like it's 10 Ο 721 Pine Street? 11 12 Α Yes. And it looks like you assumed an average daily 13 0 room rate of \$355 per night? 14 15 Α Yes. 16 Again, this is based on things like Expedia, 0 Booking.com, and not based on actual data from hotels 17 18 or STAR reports? 19 А That's correct. 20 Are you aware that the actual room rates for 0 this hotel in 2018 was \$250? 21 22 Α Again, I have not seen that information. 23 But if you had, would that change your 0 24 analysis for this hotel? 25 А If I had time to evaluate it and see where it

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 138 came from and if it wasn't a hybrid of other reports 1 2 or how it was derived and if it was credible, it would be a consideration in our analysis, sure. 3 4 Okay. Similar with the Hyatt Regency, if 0 5 Mr. Gordon is correct that these room rates are pretty off, your analysis for this hotel might need 6 7 adjustment? 8 Α Well, it could. Again, we would look at that information, and we'd also look at other sales. 9 And if it reflected a value that was well below what other 10 similar sales would go to, we may make adjustments to 11 12 that. It would be a separate appraisal process that we would go through to determine what the benefit is. 13 When you're looking at comparable sales, 14 0 that's as a reasonable check; correct? 15 16 Α Yes. 17 Meaning you're not using a --Ο In this case --18 Α -- cost approach for the --19 Q In this case -- in this case -- in this case 20 Α 21 primarily because we didn't -- we didn't do a separate 22 sales analysis, but we -- we looked at them as a test of reasonableness what the conclusions came up with 23 24 for our income approach. 25 And for hotels it's typical to use an income 0

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 approach?

A Income approach and a sales approach.
Q It appears you've used an income approach
4 here. You've chosen to use an income approach here;
5 correct?

We chose to do an income approach for most of 6 Α 7 the commercial properties and augment that with 8 comparable sales. So this is typical of how we looked 9 at how the market would most likely react in estimating a before and after value would be to do an 10 11 income approach and then also look at comparable sales 12 to see where that fell within -- within the spectrum of the property type you're evaluating. 13

Q Okay. But if I were to look at your final report and I were to try to figure out what approach are you taking with respect to hotels, it would say income approach; is that right?

A It would say income approach and direct sales comparison approach, but we're using the direct sales comparison approach more as a test in reasonableness to see if the conclusions derived from the income analysis reflect the buyers and sellers' thought process in the market.

Q And where can we see this comparable salesdata that you're using for each of these hotels as a

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 140 reasonable check? 1 2 Α Well, I think Mr. Lukens provided a comparable chart as well as what we have in our backup data. 3 And was that -- was that chart provided with 4 0 his declaration? 5 I don't know exactly. I think he provided one 6 Α 7 to us, and he may have provided one in the declaration. I can't recall. 8 9 And was that one single chart used as a 0 reasonable check for all of the hotels? 10 Whatever -- whatever hotels were relevant in 11 Α 12 the marketplace at the time would have been covered on that -- on that chart. 13 14 Was that provided as part of your final study? 0 It should have been in our -- the chart that 15 Α 16 he provided should be in our backup data. I know it should be because he provided it to us before 17 finalizing our study, and then I know we have a hotel 18 chart in there as well. 19 All right. So let's do the same thing here. 20 0 We'll change this \$355 room rate to the stabilized 21 room rate that Mr. Gordon calculated based on actual 22 room rates from the hotel, and that was 240. 23 Actually, sorry. Let me -- let's go back to 24 25 355. At 355, the special benefit range from

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

	Page 141
1	\$2,331,000 to \$4,712,000, so about 2.3 to 4.7 million.
2	Change this to 240, the range changes from 1.3 million
3	to 3.2 million. So it does appear that changing room
4	rate alone produces pretty significant change in using
5	all of your data and all of your methods; is that
6	correct?
7	A Yeah, assuming assuming other factors
8	assuming the other factors are correct. Excuse me a
9	second.
10	Q So it's possible your other factors here are
11	also incorrect?
12	A Oh, I'm not saying they're incorrect.
13	Assuming that that that Mr. Gordon or whatever
14	the hotel operating expenses showed were relevant to
15	those.
16	Q Okay. It looks like this one has some
17	okay. Moving over to scenarios one and two, it looks
18	like the special benefit estimates here are .6 percent
19	and 1.20 percent. Was your analysis here different
20	than with the Hyatt Regency, meaning were there
21	different studies and data that informed this specific
22	percentage increase?
23	A Same thought processes for the Hyatt Regency
24	would have gone into this hotel.
25	Q Okay. And is that generally true for all of

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

the commercial properties? 1 Yes. And it's based on -- it's based on our 2 A judgment and how we would look in the market, how 3 4 other similar projects and other similar cities 5 reacted to the various property types. 6 Okay. And you used these same percentage 0 7 increases to increase room revenue and food and 8 beverage revenue, but parking and other income is not -- is not included here. And that is because 9 10 there is a separate parcel in this hotel for parking; is that right? 11 12 Α Yes. Okay. And for the third and fourth scenario, 13 0 same thing, you changed the cap rate. For these cap 14 15 rate changes, was your analysis similar to your 16 analysis with the Hyatt Regency? And, specifically, 17 are you relying on similar data and studies? 18 Same type of thought process. Α Okay. Let's go to the next spreadsheet, and 19 0 this is the Hyatt parking. This is Exhibit 121. 20 And 21 is this your spreadsheet for the Grand Hyatt parking 22 retail parcel? 23 Α Yes. And same address, correct, 721 Pine Street? 24 0 25 Α Yes. That would have come from the assessor's

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

The physical address may have been slightly 1 office. different. 2 Okay. Have you visited this parcel, the 3 0 exterior of the Grand Hyatt? 4 5 Α I've stayed there many, many times. So just walking around, can someone tell that 6 0 7 the parking and retail parcel is separate from --8 legally separate from the hotel? 9 Well, I think the hotel would sell as a bundle Α of rights. I think anybody -- anybody buying the 10 property would buy it as an entity and not split it 11 12 out. 13 As I said earlier in my direct testimony, we have to look at what we call is the larger parcel, and 14 we looked at this property as being a larger parcel. 15 16 Whereas the market would buy it as an entity, but 17 because they're separate legal tax parcels, we need to provide separate analysis, separate benefit, and 18 assessment estimates for them. 19 20 And it looks like this has 950 parking stalls; 0 is that right? 21 22 Α Yes. And you're assuming that the Grand Hyatt is 23 0 leasing stalls and is specifically leasing 457 stalls; 24 25 is that right?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC
1 Α Yes. And this 457 stalls is generating revenue at 2 0 80 percent occupancy 365 days a week? 3 4 Excuse me. I think this -- can you go back? Α 5 This may be a separate legal ownership. I can't 6 remember. It's been a long time since I've looked at 7 this spreadsheet. 8 0 Sure. What would you like me to do? 9 It was a separate legal ownership from the Α previous study. We would have been looking at this as 10 11 a -- as a separate entity. 12 Oh, so are you saying who is the taxpayer? Q Well, who is the property owner? So it looks 13 А 14 like there's two different legal entities that own each of the properties. So we would be looking at 15 16 them as two separate -- as two separate entities. 17 Ο And you're looking at them as two separate entities because there are two -- because --18 19 Separate legal ownerships. А 20 Separate legal ownerships? 0 (Inaudible) as best as we can tell. 21 Α This

property is incredibly difficult to break out due to the nature of how it's set up, but the parking and retail is a separate entity, Seventh and Pine, LLC, versus the Hedreen, LLC.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

	Page 145
1	Q Okay. And so going back to parking stalls, so
2	all 457 stalls are generating revenue at 80 percent
3	occupancy 365 days a year; is that right?
4	A That's how the math is set up, yes.
5	Q Okay. And so every hotel guest is assumed to
6	be occupying a parking stall?
7	A Well, no. We're looking at a 20 percent
8	vacancy on parking for the 457 stalls, and then we're
9	backing out
10	Q Right.
11	A the expenses.
12	Q Right. So the 20 percent occupancy is because
13	the hotel occupancy rate is 80 percent; right?
14	A Yeah, correct. It's the same percentage.
15	Q Okay. So every hotel guest is assumed to be
16	occupying a parking stall because you're using the
17	same occupancy?
18	A Yeah. At a stabilized rate, yes.
19	Q Okay. And then the nonguest parkers are
20	which are the monthly parkers, are occupying the
21	remainder of the stalls at \$320 a month, so that's
22	just a little over \$10 a day?
23	A It looks about right.
24	Q So for the hotel parcel, if you recall, in
25	scenarios one and two, you increased revenue by

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 146 room revenue by 0.6 percent in the low and 1.2 percent 1 2 in the high, and here you have an increase by 1.4 percent and 1.6 percent and the same thing for the 3 retail income. 4 5 What is the basis for these percentages? The same thought process goes into place. 6 Α And 7 you have a retail component there too, which would 8 maybe have a little bit more desirable from the ground level nature of the retail there. Again, it's just a 9 judgment call based on our perception of the market. 10 11 0 If you had been consistent among the different hotels, would we have seen a similar percentage 12 increase for the parking and retail income here but 13 for the fact that this happens to be a separate parcel 14 with separate legal ownership? 15 16 Well, again, we're just -- we're looking at --Α we're looking at this, evidently, because it is a 17 18 separate ownership and it's broken out into -- as you can see up top, there's -- there's various ownership 19 20 interest. 21 You've got the convention center. You've got 22 the hotel component, and then you've got the separate legal entity of the -- of the parking/retail 23 component. So for informational purposes, we kind of 24 25 showed how unique this particular property is in

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

breaking out into the different percentage ownerships. 1 So in this -- in this case we're looking at 2 the Seventh and Pine, LLC, the parking and retail, as 3 a separate entity, and those high and low rates are 4 estimates of revenue change before and after the LID 5 due to where the property is situated. 6 7 I understand that, but it appears -- I guess 0 8 my question is: If this parking income and retail income had been part of the same parcel as the legal 9 10 parcel as the Grand Hyatt Hotel, we would have seen 11 the same percentage increases; correct? And those 12 would have been .6 percent and 1.2 percent? Potentially. Again, if you look at it, it's a 13 Α separate legal ownership, and it's not -- we're 14 looking at it as a separate legal entity. So we've 15 16 got a slightly different high-low range that we're looking at for this particular property based on its 17 attributes. 18 19 Are you aware that the Four Seasons Hotel also 0 occupies multiple parcels? 20 There are three -- I think there 21 Α Yes, yes. 22 are separate tax parcels that comprise the Four 23 Seasons. And, similarly, those -- those parcels, some 24 0 25 of them have to do with parking and retail. Some of

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 148 them have to do with the hotel itself; is that right? 1 2 Ъ Yeah. And I believe some of the parking, if I can remember, is part of the condominium development. 3 So it's another unique, complex property. 4 And for that hotel, do you recall whether you 5 0 also applied different special benefit percentages for 6 7 those different parcels? 8 Α I don't recall. And for the cap rate here, you started at 9 0 10 7.25 percent over here; right? Yes. 7.25 percent in the before -- in the before scenario. Typically, 11 12 wouldn't parking lots be capitalized at much lower rate, for example, 4 percent? 13 No, I don't think so. This has also got a 14 Α retail component to it as well, so I think it's a 15 16 reasonable cap rate. 17 Ο Did it affect your analysis that that hotel parcel also is capitalized at 7.25 percent? 18 19 Α Yeah. It's just our estimate for this particular property. 20 And then you changed the cap rate to 7.13 and 21 0 7.15 percent in the high-low scenarios. Again, had 22 these -- had these been one parcel and one legal 23 ownership, this NOI would have been capped at 7.11 and 24 25 7.17 percent as with the hotel itself; is that right?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

A Well, it's not a -- it's a separate legal entity, so we looked at it on a separate legal entity basis. And we ended up coming up with a different change.

5 Q I understand the separate legal entity, but 6 you just testified also that you looked at it as sort 7 of one whole to come up with the 7.25 percent cap 8 rate?

9 A I corrected myself on that, if you remember 10 also, that I remembered that it was a separate legal 11 entity, so we did look at it separately. If you go 12 back up to the top to the breakout of all the 13 ownership interest, the convention center is also part 14 of the ownership entity interest.

15 So, obviously, we're not -- we're not looking 16 at it as one entity, because we're not including the 17 Washington Convention Center as part of our -- part of 18 our analysis. So the hotel was looked at as one 19 entity, and then the Seventh and Pine, LLC, was looked 20 at as a separate entity because the parking and retail 21 components.

Q Do you think a buyer of this property would assume this increase in parking revenue coming in 2024 if they were purchasing the property today? A Well, again, we're looking at it as of a

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

specific date and time. I'm not valuing it as of
 2024, so this is our estimate of what it would be as
 of our valuation date.

Q And then going to the summary here, it appears you conclude an overall special benefit increase of 1.49 percent. Was this influenced at all by the fact that your hotel parcel also -- I switched -- changed this. Your hotel parcel was at 1.5 percent?

9 A Well, we're just trying to maintain 10 proportionality and looking at other similar 11 properties. I think if you looked at other similar 12 parking garages in the area that are nearby there, if 13 they're broken out as a separate entity, they would be 14 fairly close to that change.

15 And so you might have -- well, let me ask this 0 16 a different way. Would you have a disproportionality issue if these two parcels, Grand Hyatt Hotel/Grand 17 Hyatt parking, had come to a different special benefit 18 percentage? Would that have triggered a 19 20 reconciliation internally? Well, the statutes reflect a roughly 21 Α 22 proportionate amount, and, I think, you know, obviously, part of the parking element goes to the 23

- 24 hotel. That would be part of the bundle of rights to
- 25 this particular property, and part of it would go to

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 the public.

Again, that's part of the bundle of rights of the property, a separate percentage ownership of a larger entity that also includes the convention center. So, you know, it's a unique -- it was a unique property. We felt that that change was indicative of the market.

8 Q So there was no attempt -- when you were 9 looking at this -- when you were looking at the Grand 10 Hyatt Hotel parcel, did you look at this parking and 11 retail parcel in tandem with that other parcel?

A Well, no. We looked -- because it is a separate legal entity, we had to value it on that basis. We can't assume two different ownerships are what they're not. And so if they would have had this same ownership interest, then they would have been looked at as one entity.

18 They had -- if they don't have unity of 19 ownership, I can't look at it as a larger parcel, 20 although they do have some -- there is some parking 21 use associated with the property, obviously, by 22 agreement with the hotel. So it's a unique, 23 challenging property to appraise.

Q Sure. Are you aware that for the Four Seasons those three parcels also came to a special benefit --

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Page 151

Page 152 an identical special benefit percentage conclusion? 1 2 A I don't recall that, but it's --If that were true, would that be a matter of 3 0 coincidence or would that be --4 5 А I just think ---- for proportionality's sake? 6 0 7 It would just be our estimate of how the Α 8 market would react to the unique aspect of that 9 ownership interest. Okay. I am done with this, so we're actually 10 0 going to hop into Exhibit 122, which is your 11 12 declaration. And I'm going to pull that one up as well because I would like to ask an interactive 13 question about it. It's Exhibit 122 for those of you 14 who are following along. 15 16 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Ms. Lin, I 17 just want to check on timing with you for amount of time you estimate for continuing with your cross with 18 Mr. Macaulay. 19 20 MS. LIN: That's a good question. I'm hoping to be done by 4:00. 21 22 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Okay. Does that match with the time allocation that you've worked 23 out with the other objectors or are you over or under? 24 25 MS. LIN: So with the breaks right

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 153 now -- I estimated five hours for Perkins of 1 2 cross-examination time, and so I believe that takes -so I guess that would be more like 3:45 rather than 3 4 4:00. 5 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: But you're 6 still within the same amount of time that you 7 estimated earlier roughly? 8 MS. LIN: Yeah, correct. 9 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Okay. 10 BY MS. LIN: Okay. So you've testified that to determine 11 Ο 12 the LID boundary and to estimate special benefit you and your team looked at over 25 studies and reports, 13 and that is on -- in paragraph 13. And then you 14 provide a link saying that these have been publicly 15 16 available. 17 So I just wanted to ask you if you could walk us through exactly where -- where these are located. 18 So here's the link. I just opened the link. And if 19 you see, there's a file tree. And I'm wondering, 20 these 25 studies and reports, in which of these 21 22 folders are these 25 reports? Is it this? They should be under the research -- it's just 23 Α 24 a separate file that says research. 25 I don't see a separate file that says 0

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 research.

2 A They might have renamed it. Try 2019 report 3 info.

Okay. So I will do -- I will do that. I can 4 0 do that, although it might take a little while because 5 6 it has to download. So I actually already downloaded 7 this, so let me pull that up. Sorry. It's still --8 somehow I've lost it. Apologies. I will find it in 9 one second. Okay. So this is -- this is what happens when 10 you download the 2019 report info. You get these --11 12 Α Yeah. You get these three -- sorry. 13 0 14 Yeah. And then you go into each one of those, Α 15 and you'll see other reports that will propagate. 16 0 So there's three in here. Are these three that you relied on? 17 18 Α Yes. 19 Okay. And then there are --0 20 And then -- for instance -- then go back --Α for instance, if you go into the 2019 and other 21

22 information reports, there's three there, and then go

23 into the 2019. And then there's another one, two,

24 three, four.

25 Q Seven.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Page 154

Page 155 1 Α Seven, yeah. 2 Okay. And you relied on these reports as 0 3 well? 4 We looked at all of that information, Α Yeah. 5 and then you go back to previous reports then --6 So I quess if you go into previous reports, 0 7 you actually get a lot more information. So you get a 8 lot more than 25. I'm sorry. 9 Α Yeah. So these are the 25 -- when you're trying to 10 0 direct us to 25 studies and reports, this is the 11 12 folder you wanted us to look at? 13 That appears where everything got put. Α Yes. Okay. And then when you say 2019 reports 14 0 cited in the complete report, these are the ones that 15 16 actually appear in the final study? 17 Α It should be, yes. And are these the ones that you relied on more 18 0 19 heavily, and is that why they appear in your final 20 study? Not necessarily. We were trying to write the 21 Α 22 report in the context of a summary, and so there's a lot of information we would have considered. But just 23 trying to write a -- instead of writing a 500-page 24 25 report, we wanted to keep it summarized and concise.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

So we just limited the number of studies that we
 looked at. We didn't go into in-depth of all the
 studies.

4 Q And how did you choose which ones to include 5 in your final study?

A Just based on ones we thought would show the most relevance in the sense of major park improvement projects in CBD areas that we could use for comparison purposes to the subject, and then there were a number of other studies that had streetscapes.

11 And then there were other studies that showed 12 that we didn't use or include in here that -- I think 13 there was Toronto and some other studies that we 14 wouldn't have even included in our backup data that we 15 looked at. So there was a wide variety of information 16 that we looked at.

Q But it's included in this folder and in terms of the reports and studies that you're talking about in paragraph 13 of your declaration?

A These are -- if you clicked each one of those and then went into all the individual reports, there are subreports that are within each of those. Those would be the prime amount. They would be the most significant reports we looked at for background that we have for background purposes in our file.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

And what is previous reports? And I'll --1 Q 2 A It would have been done previously. And when you say "previously," what do you 3 0 4 mean? 5 Α Well, what I mean is like for the formation 6 study. 7 0 I see. 8 Do you typically -- do you typically look at 9 underlying methods and data before relying on a study or report to ensure it is reliable and relevant? 10 11 Α Well, we certainly formulate a good base of 12 information within the Seattle market to have good reliability upon income, sales, a lot of confirmation 13 14 of that data. 15 Ο Okay. So is the answer to that, yes, we do 16 look at the methods and data underlying the study or report to make sure it is reliable and relevant? 17 Well, we look at a broad spectrum. Because 18 Α the -- because the property has so many different 19 elements to it, we try to look at a broad spectrum of 20 21 studies that have similarities to the project that we're comparing it to so that we uncover all the 22 unique aspects or as much as possible of the subject 23 market elements in comparison to what's been done in 24 25 other areas.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Page 157

I understand. I think I'm asking a 1 0 Sure. 2 slightly different question, so let's pretend you're looking at one study. You're looking at the HR&A 3 study. Would you typically look at the underlying 4 methods that HR&A use in their data in order to ensure 5 6 that that one study is reliable and relevant to your 7 analysis? And for each of the studies, would you 8 typically do that?

9 A Well, we would -- we would look at what their 10 conclusions are. I mean, HR&A is highly respected and 11 has done studies all over the country, so they have 12 their own methodologies in determining things such as 13 tourism and whatnot.

14 So we would consider how they -- and we did consider how they looked at tourism, for instance. 15 16 That was one of the main components that we looked at for that study. There was a lot of other economic 17 information in there, but we were hired to estimate 18 the difference in value of the property and the impact 19 of the property -- the before and after on market 20 21 values.

The HR&A study had a lot of information on it. The tourism aspect was one of the ones we considered more prevalently in that report than some of the other economic study information we had, although it was

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 159 helpful. 1 2 0 And --HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Ms. Lin. 3 -- would you typically also then --4 0 5 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Ms. Lin. 6 MS. LIN: Yes. 7 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Question, I 8 think we were a little lax about introducing the last item that you were using that you went off of to make 9 10 sure that that was preserved for the record. You 11 indicated an exhibit number and then flipped through a 12 bunch of folders on your computer, and we've got it on the visual record. But as far as the transcript, 13 describing what you did there might be a little 14 problematic. And we've just gone off it, so it 15 16 doesn't seem like we preserved that well. 17 Did you identify that -- was that a specific exhibit number or how do we describe what you just 18 19 did? So what I did was I went into 20 MS. LIN: Mr. Macaulay's declaration, and in paragraph 13 he 21 22 provided a link to studies that he relied on. Ι clicked on the link. 23 24 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: So 25 Mr. Macaulay's declaration, which is Exhibit 122, has

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

a link in it? 1 2 MS. LIN: Right, correct. HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: And you just 3 4 gave a page number or was it a paragraph? Thirteen, 5 did you say? 6 MS. LIN: Paragraph 13. 7 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Okay. And 8 that's where we can find that link to the folders that 9 you were moving through? 10 MS. LTN: Correct. 11 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Okay. Thank 12 That should do it. you. BY MS. LIN: 13 14 So you testified that, just summarizing where 0 we were, you do -- you will look at underlying methods 15 16 and data to the extent it is relevant to determine 17 whether a study like HR&A is reliable and relevant to 18 your analysis. 19 Will you also typically make adjustments if the underlying data or analysis differs from the 20 21 market or the project or the properties you are 22 looking at? The studies were mainly used for background 23 Α 24 purposes to see how the market was functioning in the

25 various elements that are attributable to the subject

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Page 160

So we would -- we would -- from background 1 LID. 2 purposes when we're looking at a property in the Seattle market, we may use that study as background 3 information to help inform us to make adjustments. 4 5 0 Okay. So you did a parcel-by-parcel approach. How is this background information from each study 6 7 incorporated into your parcel-by-parcel approach in 8 your analysis for each parcel? 9 Well, again, we're looking at -- we're looking Α at the project as an entity of six components, and 10 those six components have a lot of different 11 12 attributes to them as we've mentioned earlier. And these studies have different elements of similarity to 13 different parts of the six project elements that we're 14 looking at for the LID project. So we tried to look 15 16 at as many different studies that showed, for 17 instance, you know, streetscapes, open --Yeah, I understand that. Sorry. I'm going 18 0 to -- because I think you might have misunderstood my 19 question. So how is the information from each of your 20 21 studies incorporated into your analysis for each 22 property given that you did a property-by-property 23 approach? Well, again, it's just used to inform us. 24 Α So 25 when we go in and do a parcel-by-parcel analysis we

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

have some background to base decisions on. So
there's -- you know, we didn't break out each study
and try to do a direct comparison with the subject
project elements because there's no one property was
identical to the subject. So that's why we were
trying to look at elements.

7 And then within that, use the background 8 information to help us better understand how the 9 market is reacting to these types of improvements, 10 changes, that are undertaken through the construction 11 of these types of open spaces and streetscapes and 12 things of that nature.

So maybe you could just take me through your 13 0 analysis for one property, and that would help me 14 understand. How about one of the condos -- how 15 16 about -- how -- let's say you're trying to figure out 17 the before and after value for one of these condo buildings. How are you incorporating information from 18 each of these 25 and more studies into your analysis 19 20 for that particular condo building? Well, the studies that would be most 21 Α indicative of that would be ones that deal with the 22 relationship of residential properties to open space. 23 You know, they provide a range of what they saw in the 24 25 market for various different elements of open space,

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

and then we also looked at, well, streetscapes. We
 have studies there.

3 So, again, just as we did with any worksheet 4 we did, we would break it down into a range in value 5 in the before and arrive at a market value conclusion 6 based on the fact that the viaduct is gone and Alaskan 7 Way is constructed and do the same mental process in 8 the after and arrive at a market value conclusion.

9 Q So the best you can remember, exactly which 10 studies informed your analysis for, let's say, a condo 11 building?

A Well, the Crompton study was utilized. There was a local -- I think it was Land Conservancy study that was done on parks. There were a number of other studies that were done, proximity studies that were done involving different areas of the country in park improvements.

18 So there's a pretty good spectrum of 19 information relative to the residential market and its 20 impact on open space and green space and walkways and 21 bike lanes and things of that nature.

Q And so, again, the best you can remember, what are the exact studies and reports you relied on to inform your hotel analysis?

25 A Again, my aspect -- my scope of services for

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

the hotels was more of a review process. 1 I would 2 remember different studies we put in our market research at the end of our report that we had studies 3 from CBRE, Kidder Mathews, I think Pricewaterhouse, 4 and some others, and, again, relying on Mr. Lukens's 5 background and knowledge from doing hotel valuations. 6 7 Would you have also considered HR&A which Ο 8 estimates an increase in tourism? 9 That's something we looked at just to see if Α 10 these types of projects increased demand for tourism, and that's something we considered in our analysis. 11 12 And your final study cites --0 I would also like to say that also -- that it 13 Α does also affect the retail market as well as the 14 hotel market, so it's not just specific to the hotel 15 16 market. Understood. And your final study not only 17 Ο cites to the HR&A report, but it has a short summary 18 of it; is that correct? 19 I believe in the context of our report, yeah. 20 Α We have HR&A study on our background information that 21 22 people could review, and then I believe we do have a summary of it in the context of the report. 23 24 And, correct, that you relied on this report 0 25 to estimate the economic impact of projected increased

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Page 164

1	tourism as a result of the LID improvements?
2	A It was one of the elements we considered, yes.
3	Q And this is in your final study at page 45,
4	which is C-17, but for ease of for those of you who
5	want to follow along in the final study, but I'll just
6	summarize. You write that the HR&A study estimates
7	that there are currently 8 million annual visitors to
8	the existing Waterfront and concludes that the
9	Waterfront improvements will potentially add
10	1.5 million net new visitors generating an estimated
11	191 million in new annual visitor spending; is that
12	right? Does that sound correct?
13	A Yeah, yes.
14	Q I think you already went over this, but the
15	HR&A study is not just analyzing the LID improvements.
16	It's analyzing all the Waterfront projects; is that
17	right?
18	A Yeah. It analyzes some elements that are not
19	in the LID. I think it includes Pier 62 and 63 and
20	the aquarium. The aquarium would be there both in the
21	before and after, and there's some elements that
22	Columbia Street, I think Seneca, and some other
23	improvements that it does include that are outside the
24	LID.
25	And then, like the Colman Dock, the DOT

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

jurisdiction elements of the project, it excludes. 1 So 2 it covers most of the main components, and then -- it covers most of the main components in the LID but also 3 includes a few others that aren't. 4 5 0 Okay. And is there any analysis in the HR&A study of visitors who are coming to Seattle for 6 7 reasons other than to visit the Waterfront LID 8 amenities? 9 Oh, sure. I think they're looking at a Α capture rate of about 1.5 million people that they 10 can -- they can attribute to the elements of the LID 11 or close proximity to the elements of the LID that are 12 within that. 13 14 And so it's your understanding that 0 1.5 million people per year are going to visit Seattle 15 16 for the sole purpose of visiting the Waterfront LID amenities -- for the primary purpose of visiting the 17 Waterfront LID amenities? 18 Α That's their estimate. That is their -- that 19 is their estimate, yes. 20 Sorry. You cut up a little bit there. Are 21 0 22 you saying: That's their estimate, yes? 23 Α Yeah, Ms. Lin. I just got a -- can you hear 24 I got a -- my connection -- Mark, something -me? 25 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: We'll hold

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 167 for just a minute while Mr. Macaulay gets reconnected. 1 2 We'll hold until you get reconnected. Okay. Mr. Macaulay, let's repeat your answer. 3 This is part of the process of being in a remote 4 5 hearing sometimes. Repeat your answer to the question, please. 6 7 THE WITNESS: Yeah, no problem. Ms. Lin, if could you please repeat the question, that 8 would be great. 9 BY MS. LIN: 10 11 0 Sure. So it's your understanding that HR&A's 12 estimating 1.5 million new net visitors to Seattle annually, and those visitors are coming primarily to 13 14 visit the Waterfront LID amenities? 15 Α No. She cut out again. 16 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Okay. 17 Ms. Lin, repeat the question. We're going to -- we'll take a break if we're not able to get Mr. Macaulay 18 back, but his connectivity is going between poor and 19 20 medium. So he's not completely out yet. 21 Ms. Lin, if you can repeat the question one more time. And, Mr. Macaulay, try to capture the 22 question so that we don't have to -- she's repeated it 23 several times, and you had it at one point. You gave 24 25 an answer, and now she's repeating it again. So we

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 168 don't want to keep this ball rolling down the field. 1 2 BY MS. LIN: Mr. Macaulay, can you hear me? 3 0 4 А Yes. 5 Q Okay. So it's your understanding that the 6 HR&A study estimates that one point million new net 7 visitors will come to Seattle primarily to visit the Waterfront LID amenities? 8 9 They estimate 1.5 million in their 2019 study, Α T believe. 10 Did you use this information at all to inform 11 Ο 12 your special benefit increases in the spreadsheets? Yes. It showed that most likely there will be 13 Α an increase in supply for hotel rooms, increased 14 tourism for retail. And, you know, it was consistent 15 16 with other studies we looked at with Boston, New York, and so forth, but the projects like this create an 17 additional tourism flow. 18 19 Okay. And did you use this information to 0 20 help you determine residential condo assessments? This information would have been primarily for 21 Α 22 looking at properties -- property types that rely more heavily on tourism such as hotels, retail. It -- if a 23 condo had a retail component to it, it would have been 24 25 more relevant to that.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

	Page 169
1	Q Okay. We're going to look really quickly at
2	Exhibit 123, which is the 2019 HR&A report, and if
3	you'd like, I can just would you like me to share
4	screen again?
5	A Sure, if it is easy for you to do that.
6	Q Sure. Is this the study that you relied on?
7	A Yeah. I can't see the far right, but if it
8	was the 2019 study, it would be the correct study.
9	Q Okay. And do you know if there's an
10	underlying report other than this summary PowerPoint?
11	A That is what I have reviewed.
12	Q Let's go to Slide 83. So HR&A estimates that
13	the total visitors to Seattle as a result of all the
14	Waterfront projects is 8 million, and this is a
15	straight average from data from these these large
16	iconic parks from in cities like San Francisco, New
17	York, Chicago, Boston; is that right?
18	A Yes.
19	Q And then in the next line it's line 84
20	it says HR&A then estimated the share of regional
21	versus out-of-town visitors and how much time these
22	visitors might spend in the park, and then it has a
23	note at the bottom.
24	It says: The distribution of visitors
25	percentage regional versus tourist is based on comps

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 from High Line and Hudson River Park.

2 Do you know where High Line and Hudson River 3 Park are?

A Yes. They're in New York.

4

5 Q And is there any indication that the tourism 6 market in Seattle is similar to New York City?

A Well, I talked to Olivia Moss who is with HR&A about the study and about how they came up with the capture rate of the 1.5 million visitors, and they said it was -- the amount of visitors was based on numerous cities more so than what's shown there.

12 And then the capture rate of 27 percent was based on the Long Wood tourism study that was done in 13 2016. So they compared tourism to a variety of other 14 cities, from what she said, more so than just New 15 16 York, and it would have been -- I think back to the other slide you looked at, it would have been another 17 wide variety of similar parks would have been done, 18 Boston, New York, Chicago, Toronto, and parks of that 19 nature that they would have applied it to the amount 20 of tourism. 21

22 She said they didn't. They looked at other --23 it was similar to what we did. They looked at other 24 similar park projects and compared them to the 25 Waterfront Seattle project and made an estimate based

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

on that of the 1.5 million visitors.
Q Understood. So this distribution of
percentage regional versus tourists, that's based on
parks from outside of Seattle, but the distribution of
day visitors versus overnight is based on local data,
this Long Wood tourism study; is that right?
A Yes.
Q Okay. Let's turn to Exhibit 124. I'll just
go ahead and so this is a study called the Economic
Benefits of Seattle's Park and Recreation System done
by the Trust for Public Land. Have you ever seen this
before?
A Yes. It's in our background information.
Q And so did you consider this study?
A Yes. I just mentioned that I did in looking
at the the residential market, the condo market.
We looked at that, Crompton's report. There were a
number of other studies that were in our background
information background information that covered a
broad spectrum of other similar projects that we used.
Q Why was the HR&A study summarized and cited in
your final study but this one wasn't?
A Well, again, we're trying to summarize
summarize what we did, and relative to the residential

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 172 relevant and more highly used in the market. So even 1 2 though this is in Seattle, we just -- we didn't put it in the report, but we had it in our background 3 information. So it's something we considered. 4 So let's go to page 3, which is really page 5 5 0 of the pdf. Are you aware that Trust for Public 6 7 Lands -- let's just call it TPL. Are you aware that 8 TPL's estimate of the economic impact of the whole park system on the Seattle economy is \$30 million? 9 Well, I believe that was in 2011. 10 Α 11 Correct. Okay. So you're aware of that? Ο 12 Α Well, that's their estimate in 2011. Okay. And HR&A estimates \$191 million impact 13 0 due to increased tourism solely from the Waterfront 14 LID components; is that correct? 15 16 Α That's their estimate. That's their estimate comparing it to other -- other projects that have 17 similar amenities, the Seattle Waterfront Project. 18 19 And did you -- did that strike you as a little 0 odd that HR&A is estimating impact from increased 20 tourism due only to the LID components that is six 21 times greater than impact on tourism from all of the 22 existing parks in Seattle? 23 Well, again, I mean, I think you're comparing 24 Α 25 a 2019 study where the relevance and the background of

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

each study may vary a bit, and you're looking at how 1 2 vastly the market has changed over that period of We were more concerned looking at the HR&A 3 time. study the amount of tourism it would create just from 4 a demand standpoint recognizing that it is an 5 estimate, and it is subject to variations. 6 Like something we do, it's an estimate. 7 It's 8 not an exact science. So we recognize that as far as our thought process goes when we're comparing it to 9 the Seattle market. 10 Sure. And I understand that this is a 2011 11 0 12 study. But did you try to make any adjustments to HR&A's estimate of 191 million, which is based largely 13 on data from cities like New York, to take into 14 account this data which is showing in 2011 a 15 16 30 million net income from tourists spending from all existing parks in Seattle specifically? 17 Well, as I said, we recognized it's an 18 Α It included elements of -- it included 19 estimate. project elements that aren't part of the LID as well. 20 So we recognize -- we recognize that and recognize it 21 22 is an estimate. And it's drawing from other -- other different larger markets and some smaller markets. 23 So in the context of that, we didn't do a 24 25 specific adjustment, but we recognized that -- the

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

relevance that it's subject to a variance. 1 2 Okay. Let's look at page 89. So this is 0 page 9 of the TPL study. Are you aware that -- so it 3 says: We determined that approximately 3.44 percent 4 of King County tourists visit Seattle primarily 5 because of the city parks. And this is a broad group 6 7 that includes suburban day visitors, the Filipino 8 Festival, overnight traveler, to the Hemp Fest, family traveling. It seems like even a bike on Burke-Gilman 9 Trail. 10 Are you aware that that 55 percent figure --11 12 so you recall that in the HR&A study they -- they projected 55 percent of visitors would visit primarily 13 because of the Waterfront LID? The 55 percent is 14 vastly different from this 3.44 percent. And do you 15 16 have any idea for the reason for this difference? 17 Α No. Other than they're two separate studies, one done in 2019 and the other done in 2011 under 18 different market conditions. So I don't know other 19 20 than that why there's that big of difference. And how do these two studies inform your 21 0 analysis given that they're coming up with pretty 22 different conclusions and given that they're based on 23 different types of data, one of them being primarily 24 25 local and one of them being primarily national?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Well, again, the 2011 study we're looking at 1 Α 2 here was used primarily for the condominium market. Ι think they reflect about a 4 percent increase in 3 4 residential property values that are within 500 feet 5 of the -- of the park amenities, and then they go out 2,000 feet. 6 7 It was somewhat similar to what Dr. Crompton 8 was saying, and that's the reason why we included his study and not this in the report and used this as 9 background. And his was much more detailed and more 10 11 widely accepted in the market than this local study. 12 Okay. Why don't we turn to Crompton's -- to 0 discuss Crompton's study then. So you've testified 13 that you relied on his research for background. Did 14 15 you --16 Yeah, just as we did this report. Α 17 Ο Sure. And did you use the information from 18 Crompton's report to inform your special benefit 19 increases in the spreadsheets? Again, it was used -- it was used as a 20 Α Yeah. tool to reflect how the market was reacting to park 21 22 amenities and park-like amenities that were prevalent throughout the LID improvements. So it was a good 23 24 source of information in that respect. 25 0 And you've also mentioned that you used this

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

study to inform your residential condo analysis? 1 2 Ъ Yeah. It was used as background information to see the range of impact that Dr. Crompton was 3 seeing in the market. So it wasn't the only source we 4 used, but it -- again, we try to bracket our benefit 5 6 estimates based on -- on studies that are out there to 7 review and our knowledge of the market and the data we've collected in the local market which is a 8 significant amount of data we've collected for the 9 local market relative to condos, apartments, retail, 10 office buildings, you know, the unique aspects of the 11 12 market and the historic properties. So we have a large abundance of research for the Seattle market as 13 14 well.

And just focusing a little bit more on 15 0 16 Crompton's research, your declaration explains that it 17 would have been inappropriate to rely solely on his study because the LID improvements contain a mix of 18 parks and streetscape amenities and include both 19 20 commercial and residential properties; is that right? 21 А Yes. 22 I'm going to pull up Exhibit 102, which is 0 your deposition, and this will be really quick. 23 I'm going to navigate to page 179, and it says -- we're 24 25 talking about parklike improvements, and so you're

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 177 saying Pike/Pine, they're more like streetscape 1 amenities without Pier 58. 2 And I ask: Without Pier 58, are the 3 Waterfront LID improvements more accurately 4 characterized as street beautification? 5 6 And the answer is: Well, I think, Pier 58, 7 the Promenade, the Overlook Walk would combine into parklike amenities than would Pioneer Square and 8 Pike/Pine corridor. 9 And I said: It's those three together? 10 11 They would be the main parklike Yes. 12 components that we considered. 13 So then I asked: So when you're drawing boundaries around the park, those are the core park 14 elements that you're thinking of; correct? 15 16 Well, yeah, Ms. Lin, we're looking at the Α project as one entity, so parklike amenities are part 17 Streetscapes are part of it. The Overlook 18 of it. Walk is such a unique amenity. It's hard to put it 19 20 into, you know, a certain category. So I think I was just trying to describe the 21 22 general differences in the market, and that's why we looked at a number of different studies that had 23 various elements of the market attributes. 24 25 0 Do you agree with your testimony that the more

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 parklike elements of this LID are Overlook Walk,

2 Promenade, and Pier 58?

A Yeah. I think they're more parklike than,
say, the streetscapes on the Pike/Pine corridor or
Pioneer Square.

Q And are you aware of the difference betweenparks, parkways, and greenways?

A Well, I think it just gets into semantics when you're looking at this. That's why we use it for background information. We don't -- we don't get into the minutia of looking at it as one giant park or -you know, it has unique market elements that are difficult to quantify like in a word.

14 But that's why we looked at other different studies in different areas that have different 15 amenities. Like we looked at Dr. Crompton's studies 16 that show the relationship primarily to the 17 residential market on how parks are impacting market 18 value. The Land Conservancy 2011 study shows -- shows 19 a similar reaction. So, you know, again, it's not --20 21 it's looking at a broad spectrum of elements and 22 not -- not trying to just say this is the giant park 23 or a parkway or --Sure. So I understand that the semantics can 24 0 25 be different. But are you aware that research treats

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

parks, parkways, and greenways different for the purposes of valuing property value increases that are proximate to these three different types of amenities? A Well, the studies -- the studies -- that's why the studies are used as background information because they have elements of similarity to the subject project.

Q And you testified that you are looking at all 9 three components together as a whole when you're 10 analyzing special benefits?

11 A Well, for instance, if you look at the 12 operations and management agreement that was reached, 13 I think they even used the phrase that all of the 14 amenities -- all of the six components are treated as 15 a park or park amenities, which I think differs 16 from -- from the market.

But, you know, again, that's why we're trying to utilize different studies that have similarities to the subject to use for background information to draw comparison to our analysis and our conclusions of value.

Q Okay. So I'll just ask my question again because I'm not sure that I got a response. All of the components are valued together as one for purposes of your special benefit analysis. And so my question

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC
	Page 180
1	to you is: Do you disagree with Dr. Crompton's
2	testimony that looking at these all together as one,
3	as you did, this is more like a parkway?
4	A Well, we used his information for background
5	information. So I don't how he wants to paraphrase
6	something or look at something, he didn't he didn't
7	do the study. I did. So
8	Q I'm asking do you disagree with his conclusion
9	that
10	A I don't
11	Q the LID components together are
12	A I don't I don't I don't agree I don't
13	agree or disagree. I just say we used his study for
14	background information as best we could to see the
15	relative differences as one component of the LID
16	improvements.
17	Q When calculating distances using the maps that
18	your GIS experts provided to you, did you measure as
19	the crow flies or via travel routes?
20	A We looked at it we looked at it both ways
21	on a block basis, just on a distance basis. A lot of
22	the studies a lot of difference in block length and
23	things of that nature, so the impact of the aerial.
24	So it was looked at on a physical basis, as I
25	mentioned, looking at Denny Way, I-5, Fourth Avenue,

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 the Safeco Field area, the Waterfront area. So there 2 were a number of different elements that went into 3 that.

Q So when you say we looked at it both ways, in what situations were you looking at it as the crow flies versus via road distance?

7 Well, it's not necessarily as the crow flies. Α 8 Some of the -- when you look at other -- other studies, the blocks, there are difference in length. 9 There are variances that way, so, you know, if you --10 11 and due to the unique configuration of the LID, we 12 just used our judgment as we got further and further away to where we felt the special benefit wouldn't be 13 measurable anymore and where it would be more general 14 in nature. And that's where we drew our boundary. 15

Q I understand that blocks can vary in distance and -- but I guess I'm asking: In what situations are you looking at distance via a travel route, like a road route, from one point to another versus in a straight line from one point to another? Because you said you looked at distance in both ways, and I'm just wondering --

A Some of the studies dealt more in distance and some dealt more -- where some of the studies were more block oriented. So there was no precise study that

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

had this exact distance that we felt the project 1 2 elements would -- we would say, aha, this is an exact distance or exact number of blocks from this that says 3 this is where your boundary is. 4 5 So, again, we used the studies for background 6 information, and then using our own judgment, we do a 7 parcel-by-parcel analysis until we get to a point to 8 where we feel the special benefit stops and the benefit is more general in nature. LID boundaries 9 like this are challenging. They're -- you know, 10 11 they're based on judgment. 12 If we're doing a utility LID, the boundaries are quite easy because it's typically just where the 13 utility services can -- can -- can serve us, so you 14 15 have a very easy boundary. When you have a 16 challenging project like this or like a road 17 improvement project is benefiting a large area, you 18 know, the LID boundaries are more challenging to 19 estimate. 20 What exact research did you rely on regarding 0 21 streetscape improvements and their impact on property

22 value?

A There were a number of studies done. New York had a number of examples where I think they looked at five or six different areas of the city where they did

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

street softening and sidewalk enhancement and things
 of that nature.

Q Are you talking about the New York DOT study4 that's cited in your final report?

5 A There -- well, I don't know if it was -- I 6 can't remember if it was cited in the report or if it 7 was just used for background information. And there 8 were other studies that talked about that element, as 9 I recall, that are in the background -- in our 10 background information or on the website.

11 Q Do you recall whether that research indicated 12 that property value increases are greater or less as a 13 result of proximity to streetscape improvements as 14 opposed to parks?

A Well, as I recall, a lot of the -- I think it was the New York study. Again, it's been a number of months since I've looked at that study. I think they related it more to, you know, retail sales activities and things of that nature to show that there were positive attributes to it.

There could have been other market value examples. I just -- it's been a long time since I've read through all that, but I know there were a number of studies like that that we looked at.

25

Q Did your analysis differ depending on whether

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 a project component was a streetscape or a park 2 improvement? For example, is a block from the 3 Promenade different from a block from the Pike/Pine 4 improvements?

5 Α Again, it's looking at the project as one 6 entity, and if a project -- if a property was 7 situated, say, closer to the Overlook Walk and the 8 Promenade, it would most likely have a higher benefit 9 than -- well, it would have a higher benefit than one 10 at Eighth and Blanchard or, you know, Seventh and 11 Lenora that is further removed. So it depended on the 12 specific location of the property and how the market would react before and after the elements of the LID 13 on the property's property value. 14

Q What research specifically did you rely on in order to extend the LID boundary -- actually, I'm not even going to ask that.

You testified that you took into account the 18 19 potential loss of the view amenity in the after condition, for example, due to a large influx of trees 20 at the ground level for condos. But in your testimony 21 22 on direct you noted that there were also a fair amount of trees already in the before condition. Do you 23 recall that testimony? 24 25 Α Yes. I mean, it would just depend on where

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

you are. If you go back to your visual aids that you used in the -- when we first started, there's still trees in the before, and there are more trees in the after if you're along the Promenade area. It would just depend on where you're at.

Q And did you make any calculation or judgment
that the addition of trees in the after was a larger
disamenity than in the before condition, or did you
consider them to be roughly equivalent?

10 A As best we could, we recognize -- there's 11 some -- there's some esthetic enhancement. There's 12 probably a little -- depending on where you're at, 13 there's probably a little, you know, more -- more 14 blockage, but it would just be depending on the 15 property and where it was located.

16 There's a variety of other elements we're 17 looking at, so it wasn't necessarily just isolated. 18 When we're reconciling the value of a property, you kind of go through the considerations that you looked 19 at from the before and the after. So issues like 20 that, issues like parking, the before parking and then 21 22 the after, if there's parking loss, you know, that's just -- again, that's looked at on a parcel-by-parcel 23 24 basis.

And we're reconciling our conclusions like

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

25

	Page
1	we we've shown in other worksheets that we've
2	looked at. It's part of our thought process. How is
3	the market going to react to this? We are losing some
4	parking. You're gaining a lot of pedestrian
5	connect corridor activities, increase in tourism.
6	Depending on where you're at, you might have good
7	proximity to the Overlook Walk and the really unique
8	amenities that's going to create in the market.
9	So those are the types of considerations we
10	just used on a parcel-by-parcel basis, and, typically,
11	the things such as trees, parking, and those types of
12	elements were just considered in our reconciliation
13	process.
14	Q And so if you're doing if you are assessing
15	or if you're analyzing parking loss, for example, on a
16	parcel-by-parcel basis, where is that analysis in your
17	spreadsheets?
18	A Yeah, we didn't do a separate parking
19	analysis. As I said
20	Q But you analyzed it on a parcel-by-parcel
21	basis is what you said?
22	A Correct, correct.
23	Q So I'd like to know where can I see the
24	parcel-by-parcel analysis of parking?
25	A Well, as I said, we didn't do a separate

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

parking study. We analyzed the impact on parking if
 it was relevant or the impact on parking loss was
 relevant.

Q And where can I see that analysis?
A Well, it would just be within the
reconciliation of our conclusions in the before and
after on a particular worksheet.

8

Q Where can I see that?

We didn't do a particular parking study to say 9 Α that, yeah, there's \$1,000 lost to parking or 10 11 whatever. We didn't break parking out as a separate 12 element. In the before some of those properties would have had parking. In the after they didn't, but they 13 had a beautiful Promenade. They had walkways. They 14 had greater trees and desirability in the market. 15

And so just reconciling the before and the after, we just made decisions. Yeah, there's some parking loss. That's a detriment. Well, they have an increase in tourism. They have had an increase in esthetic appeal. How does that interrelate? And so those kinds of thought processes just go into our judgment on our parcel-by-parcel basis.

Q Sure. But there's no way for me or anyone else to know what that parking analysis looked like on a parcel-by-parcel basis?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Well, you wouldn't because we didn't do it. 1 Α 2 We didn't do a separate parking study, so --But you did -- I'm saying you have analyzed it 3 0 on a parcel-by-parcel basis, but there's no way for me 4 to see that? 5 Well, you could see it in the context of the 6 Α 7 amount of benefit we came up with. I think if -- you 8 know, if there was no parking loss, a lot of the Pier 55, 56, Ivar's area, they probably would have had 9 a higher benefit amount, but we didn't specifically 10 itemize that difference out. It was done more through 11 12 our reconciliation process. So Dr. Crompton also talks about the 13 0 diminishing value of additional units of benefit from 14 a park if you've already got a Waterfront in 15 16 existence. Did you review that portion of his study? 17 Well, he went through some discussions of the Α viaduct and diminishing returns or whatever. I read 18 through it. I disagree that there wouldn't be any 19 benefit or it would overshadow any benefit. I think 20

21 one of the things we've gone at great length to try to 22 be real clear about and honest about and reflect in 23 the market is in the before condition you do have a 24 viable Waterfront.

25

And in the before condition, we're recognizing

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

that the viaduct has been removed. And so to a large 1 2 degree, that's why you don't see these big, huge, 10, 15 percent increases in value because they just 3 wouldn't be relevant just due to the difference in 4 what's being done between the before and the after. 5 6 So we tried to be very, very careful and 7 really try to relate that in our report to the reader 8 to let them know that, yes, there is a viable Waterfront before, but you really have a unique 9 compelling esthetic Waterfront in the after. And the 10 market will react to that. 11 12 Let's switch topics a little bit and talk 0 about the maintenance ordinance, which you've 13 testified to a couple times. You testified that you 14 considered this ordinance when determining special 15 16 benefits from properties in the LID. 17 And so I'm wondering what increase in value was attributable to this relative improvement in 18 19 sanitation and control of crime and homelessness? I don't -- I don't think we said that I 20 Α considered it. I considered it I think in the context 21 22 of -- that it showed approval for the -- for the LID and the formation of the LID. And it showed the 23 market acceptance of what we did in the formation 24 25 study was accepted in the market.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

And you had a large number of property owners 1 2 that had their preliminary assessment, and they were making an investment decision based on our figures 3 whether or not they thought the Waterfront would 4 5 increase their property and their value to that 6 And a large percentage of them agreed that it extent. 7 would, and then they reached an agreement with the 8 City on the operation and maintenance of the Waterfront. 9

10 Q So you did rely on this ordinance when 11 determining whether or not the park improvements would 12 provide positive value increase to nearby properties?

That reflected the market's perception that 13 Α the project formation -- the before and after values 14 were relevant that they were being accepted in the 15 16 market. So it was just something we looked at that a 17 number of property owners agreed, but one of the elements that was there when we were doing a formation 18 was the -- this issue of operation and maintenance of 19 the park. So that led to your next question, so I'm 20 21 sorry. 22 I'll just read out loud your 0 Sure. paragraph 24 of your declaration says: Park 23 24 improvements with significant investment in operations

25 and maintenance provide a positive value increase to

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 nearby property.

2	And then you have a sentence about Tom McCall
3	Waterfront Park, and you end that paragraph with: In
4	my professional opinion, it was reasonable to rely on
5	the City's assurances that it would appropriately fund
6	and maintain the Waterfront LID improvements.
7	So my question is: Did that did this
8	maintenance ordinance help inform your conclusion that
9	the park improvements would provide a positive value
10	increase to the nearby property?
11	A Yes. I think any well-informed, knowledgeable
12	purchaser of property, if they were looking at the
13	before condition when the elements would be more of a
14	transportation corridor versus how it is spelled out
15	in the agreement in the after where there would be a
16	lot of management and upkeep at the park and more
17	authority to control various elements of security and
18	things of that nature in the park that I think a
19	typical, well-informed buyer or seller would consider
20	that a positive amenity.
21	Q So did this go into did this help inform
22	your special benefit increases in the spreadsheets?
23	A It was a consideration that we considered,
24	again, when we're looking at the difference between
25	the before and after values.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Page 192 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: And let's 1 2 stop there and take a break. We'll take a short break until 3:10. Come back in 10 minutes at 3:10. Thank 3 4 you. 5 (A break was taken from 3:00 p.m. to 3:10 p.m.) 6 7 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: We return to 8 the record. I just want to get us caught up on exhibits. I, in my notes, have you down for 120, 121, 9 '22, '23, and '24. Were there other exhibits that we 10 11 were going to admit at this time? 12 MS. LIN: I believe that is it. Yes, 13 thank you. 14 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Any objection to Exhibits 120, '21, '22, '23, or '24? 15 16 MR. FILIPINI: No. 17 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Exhibits 122 to -- I'm sorry. 120 to 124 are admitted. 18 19 (Exhibit 120, Exhibit 121, Exhibit 122, 20 Exhibit 123, and Exhibit 124 were marked.) HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: I also want 21 22 to check with you all on timing. I trimmed a little bit off our last schedule. I think we're proceeding 23 well within what you've all laid out for yourselves 24 25 and what your needs are, but I want to try to meet

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

that with making sure that you do have the time you 1 2 need and check to see if there is any problem for parties to participate through 5:15 today. 3 We can add another 15 minutes at the end of 4 5 our regular day. I've spoken with my legal assistant. 6 We can stay a bit later. We can also convene earlier 7 tomorrow at 8:30 a.m. Sorry. Thursday. I keep 8 thinking we're in hearing all week. 9 So, first, for this evening, is there any objection or problem for a party if we stay convened 10 and continue through 5:15 p.m.? 11 12 All right. Hearing none, we will continue from this break through 5:15 to pick up some extra 13 time. And is there any objection or complication for 14 a party if we start at 8:30 a.m. tomorrow -- sorry. 15 16 Thursday instead of 9:00 a.m. as scheduled? 17 All right. Thank you. Then we will start our hearing at 8:30 a.m. on Thursday the 25th. Thank you. 18 19 Ms. Lin, please proceed. BY MS. LIN: 20 So I just have a couple more questions about 21 0 22 this maintenance ordinance. So you did not adjust the special benefit amounts to account for the risks 23 associated with disamenities such as crime, 24 25 homelessness and unsanitary conditions; is that right?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Well, again, I mean, in the before condition, 1 Α 2 those elements are prevalent. In the after condition, there's a maintenance agreement which helps in that 3 element. So that in reconciling our values, that's an 4 amenity that we would have considered in the after 5 6 condition that would be prevalent in the marketplace. 7 What exactly does this maintenance ordinance Ο add in terms of the City's obligations to maintain 8 9 safety and crime and homelessness and unsanitary What does it add on top of the City's 10 conditions? obligations that already exist in the before 11 12 condition? Well, as I've seen in other market areas such 13 Α as Portland that has a good management program, it's 14 just more of a positive market perception in the real 15 16 estate market and the investment of real estate. 17 And did your appraisal quantify the risk that Ο the parks will not, in fact, be maintained as 18 19 promised? 20 Α Well, we based them based on the after condition when we were reconciling based on the 21 22 operations and maintenance agreement. Let's switch topics a little bit. So the 23 0 24 final study is intended to comply with mass appraisal 25 standards; is that right?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 A That's correct.

Q And the purpose of compliance with USPAP is to ensure credible results and that the users of the appraisal report -- and so that users of the appraisal report have confidence in the results presented; is that right?

7 A Well, yes, I mean, it's all done under state 8 statutes that a parcel-by-parcel analysis is done so 9 that you can create a spreadsheet that shows what your 10 valuation conclusions are before and after and what 11 that value difference is reflecting the special 12 benefit.

13 Q And you testified that USPAP is published by 14 the Appraisal Institute. In fact, it's published by 15 the Appraisal Foundation; is that right?

16 A Yeah, yes.

25

Q And you previously -- you talked about these individual worksheets and the parcel -- or the individual worksheets, let's talk about those. You previously claimed that those were proprietary and confidential; is that right?

A Well, when we first started, there was some concern there, and then I decided just it was fine to let it be in the record.

Q And so they were not part of your final study;

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 196 is that right? 1 2 A The worksheets? Correct. 3 0 They're part of -- they're part of our 4 Yes. Α backup data that summarizes our value conclusions. 5 6 But they're not actually part of the physical 0 7 document that is called the final study and that was 8 provided to property owners initially? 9 Α We don't -- we just summarize our No. 10 conclusions within the format of a spreadsheet. 11 Ο I'm sorry. I'm going to ask that one more 12 time. So the spreadsheets are not part of your final 13 study; correct? 14 They're not included in the report, no. Α Okay. And how would a reader of your final 15 Ο 16 report have known that these spreadsheets were 17 prepared? Well, I think we mention in the report that 18 Α individual spreadsheets are prepared on each property, 19 and the supporting documentation is retained in our 20 files. 21 22 Do you know where in your final report that 0 23 is? I don't, but I know -- I know we talk about 24 Α 25 the retention of all of our background supporting

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

information in our files. That would be in the 1 transmittal letter, I believe. 2 Your transmittal letter does talk about the 3 0 two lengthy spreadsheets that are included as part of 4 your final study? 5 But it also should talk about the supporting 6 Α 7 documentation as retained in our files. 8 0 Okay. And so this reference to supporting documentation is how a reader would know that you had 9 also prepared individual worksheets? 10 11 And, again, I thought we said that in Α Yes. 12 the context of the report that -- we may not have. Ι 13 can't --I don't think you did, but we can figure that 14 0 out later. Are you aware that on April 14, 2020, the 15 16 Hearing Examiner questioned the City's attorney regarding your claim of confidentiality? 17 I don't recall that. Again, we ended up 18 Α putting the worksheets into the record. 19 20 And that was the following day on April 15, 0 the City withdrew its claim of confidentiality; is 21 22 that right? I don't know the exact dates, but we --23 Α Did you ever -- did you ever have a 24 0 25 conversation with the City's attorney about

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

withdrawing your claim of confidential? 1 2 A Yes. MR. FILIPINI: Yeah. I'll object to 3 the extent that we're getting into attorney-client 4 5 privilege issues, but I suppose I'll see what the question is. 6 7 Okay. I'll actually back up a little bit. 0 8 I'm going to read from the April 14 hearing 9 transcript, and this is Hearing Examiner Vancil 10 speaking. 11 But as objectors point out, it's the He savs: 12 appraiser's process is what's in question. And so if he's obscuring that process without any clear reason, 13 that in itself can speak to the validity of the 14 15 process. 16 Do you agree that it is your process that is at issue here? 17 Again, I mean, we put the worksheets into the 18 Α record, so any -- any relevance to that is gone. 19 20 They're in the record. I understand that. My question is: Do you 21 0 22 agree that it is your process that is at issue here? Well, the process of the worksheets not being 23 Α put into the record was, from my understanding, the 24 25 question, and then they were put into the record.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Correct. I'm actually asking more about your 1 0 2 mass appraisal process. Do you agree that it is your mass appraisal process that produced the final report 3 4 that is at issue here? I don't know. I can't read the Hearing 5 Α 6 Examiner's mind. My understanding of the issue is 7 whether or not to put the worksheets into the record, 8 and we decided to do that. 9 Oh, so we're leaving the worksheets aside 0 right now and talking about something different. So 10 11 apologies if the topic change was too abrupt for you. 12 I'm now just talking about your mass appraisal 13 methods, and I would like to know whether you agree 14 that it is your mass appraisal methods that are being discussed here in this hearing. I think the 15 16 obvious -- it seems like that's a straightforward 17 question. The report that I prepared is a mass appraisal 18 Α report, so that would be -- if you're talking about my 19 20 report, that would be what we're talking about. And it's not the process of the objectors' 21 0 22 experts that is at issue; is that right? Because as you point out, objectors' appraisal experts are not 23 the ones performing the special benefit study here; is 24 25 that right?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

1 A I'm the one that performed the special benefit 2 study, correct.

3 Q Okay. Do you still maintain your methodology4 is, in fact, proprietary?

I think that we have some unique analysis 5 Α aspects that back when we first got into this that we 6 7 were a little concerned that would be sent out on to 8 the internet and every -- they would be exposed to a lot broader spectrum of users than just those that 9 10 specifically should have it because they're providing 11 evidence, rebutting what we're -- or trying to refute 12 what we said. So we had some concerns in that regard, and then we've just let them go and decided to put 13 14 them into the record.

15 Q And has this method -- has your methodology 16 ever been subject to peer review?

17 A Certainly.

18 Q Let's turn to Randall Scott's report. Are you 19 familiar with Randall Scott's report and testimony 20 regarding USPAP Standards 5 and 6?

21 A Yes.

22 Q And are you familiar with who Randall Scott 23 is?

A No, other than what I've seen of his appraisal review.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

		Page	201
1	Q Let's pull up Exhibit C-24, which is		
2	Standard 5. And if you would like, do you want me		
3	just to share screen again?		
4	A Please.		
5	Q So this is Standard 5. Correct that		
б	Standard 5 requires mass appraisals to develop a model		
7	structure that conceptualizes the relationship between		
8	characteristics that affect value and to calibrate		
9	that model to specify how those individual		
10	characteristics affect value?		
11	And we'll walk through each of those. I'm		
12	more just trying to set a stage for what Standard 5		
13	is. So why don't we just actually walk through these.		
14	Standard 5 includes a list of seven items that a mass		
15	appraisal should include.		
16	So if you look at Item 4, Item 4 says:		
17	Developing a model structure that reflects the		
18	relationship among the characteristics affecting value		
19	in the market area.		
20	So you've testified that your mass appraisal		
21	method is a parcel-by-parcel approach rather than a		
22	statistical model; is that right?		
23	A That's just a fact that it is a		
24	parcel-by-parcel analysis.		
25	Q And wouldn't a parcel-by-parcel analysis		

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1	simply be amassing thousands of single property
2	appraisals as opposed to being a mass appraisal?
3	A Well, it's more of the context that it's done
4	in. We're not preparing individual appraisals. We're
5	doing an abbreviated analysis to comply not only with
6	the USPAP, but also with state statutes.
7	Q But if you're doing a parcel-by-parcel
8	approach and I understand you're in the context of
9	a mass appraisal, meaning you're doing a lot of these.
10	But if you're doing a parcel-by-parcel approach,
11	wouldn't that approach require you to be compliant
12	with Standards 1 and 2?
13	A We are. We're identifying properties to be
14	appraised. We're defining the market area. I mean,
15	read the report. Of consistent behavior that applies
16	to properties. We're identifying characteristics
17	apply. Read the report. It's in the addenda or in
18	the back of the report, our market data study.
19	It affected creation of value in the market
20	area. We're developing a model structure that
21	reflects relationship among characteristics affecting
22	value in the market area. We're calibrating. We're
23	going through and doing intense review and internal
24	review of our model structure, which is the
25	parcel-by-parcel basis, to determine the contribution

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

of the individual characteristics affecting value.
 We're applying --

Q So let's just go back to the question. I want to make sure I understand your answer. So you're saying that these appraisals are governed by Standards 1 and 2 which govern direct appraisals and that you are in compliance with Standards 1 and 2?

A Definitely, yeah. There's a broad range to do a mass appraisal. You can do some statistical analysis, regression analysis, or what we use totally acceptable by doing a parcel-by-parcel analysis. We're identifying properties to be appraised. I don't see how you could say we aren't.

We're defining the market area consistent with behavior that applies to properties. We're doing, you know, income approach, cost approach, or direct sales approach where it's applicable. So we're certainly complying with one and two.

19QAnd so for each residential condo unit, can20you point to where I can see your compliance

21 Standards 1 and 2?

A Well, there again, we're identifying the property. If you look at the spreadsheet, we're identifying the properties to be appraised. They're all in the Excel spreadsheet. We're defining the

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

market area of consistent behavior that applies to 1 2 properties. So, again, just going through the spreadsheet, that information is there. All of the 3 backup information that we have relevant to sales 4 is -- is within the backup data that we have for the 5 project. So we have sufficient information where, if 6 7 we're required, we can prepare individual appraisals 8 of each condominium property if we were required to do 9 so.

10 Q You've testified previously that a direct 11 appraisal would have not -- would not have been 12 economically feasible for this mass appraisal. And 13 you're testifying now that, in fact, your 14 parcel-by-parcel approach did comply with Standards 1 15 and 2 which govern direct appraisals. How is that 16 consistent?

17 Α Well, with condominiums, we just didn't prepare worksheets. We just summarized them just due 18 19 to the mass amount of 5,000 and some condominiums, and the commonality of a lot of those properties, we just 20 didn't prepare individual worksheets for those 21 22 properties like we did with the more complex commercial properties. But we have everything we need 23 24 in our backup data to comply with USPAP and to meet 25 these requirements.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

	Page 205
1	Q And so is, in fact, your approach, an amass of
2	direct appraisals that sorry. Let me back up.
3	Is, in fact, your parcel-by-parcel approach an
4	amass of direct appraisals?
5	A Say that again.
6	Q So is your parcel-by-parcel approach really
7	just a lot of direct appraisals?
8	A Well, it's a mass appraisal, and it utilizes
9	limited limited techniques, such as Gordon uses in
10	doing his limited restricted report. I mean, we're
11	just summarizing our conclusion in a large group of
12	properties, and we're doing it a couple of different
13	ways one by preparing the worksheets on the more
14	complex properties, one reporting our findings within
15	properties that have more commonality, and we're
16	basing it on market-based acceptable studies such as
17	sales comparison approach and the income approach or
18	the cost approach if it's more of a special purpose
19	property.
20	Q So you believe that every single property in
21	the LID you've complied with Standards 1 and 2?
22	A Yes, yes.
23	MR. FILIPINI: And if I can just object
24	and ask: Are we talking about Standards 1 and 2 of
25	USPAP or this sub 1 and 2 on up at the top of this
1	

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 206 1 page? MS. LIN: We're talking about 2 Standards 1 and 2 that govern direct appraisals. 3 MR. FILIPINI: Okay. And are those in 4 exhibit -- in front of the witness? 5 They're not an exhibit, but I 6 MS. LIN: 7 can submit them if you'd like. I think that 8 Mr. Macaulay is likely very familiar with Standards 1 and 2 as they are the principle governing appraisals 9 standards for direct appraisals. 10 MR. FILIPINI: But I notice in 11 12 answering your questions he's referring to and reading into the record one and two here underneath 13 Standard 5. So I just want to make sure he's 14 understanding the question. 15 16 THE WITNESS: Yes. I thought you were talking about standards with -- you know, we're 17 talking about mass appraisal. I thought you were 18 talking about Standards 1 and 2 that are applicable to 19 Standard 5. That's what we were talking about. 20 Now 21 you're saying you're talking about something else? BY MS. LIN: 22 23 Ο Okay. So let's back up. I am talking about 24 something else. I am sorry. Let's back up. 25 I asked you about the parcel-parcel approach,

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

and I asked whether or not that is an amass of thousands of single property appraisals. And if so, whether or not these appraisals would be governed by USPAP Standards 1 and 2 that govern direct appraisals and whether or not you are complying with Standards 1 and 2 which govern direct appraisals?

7 A We're complying with the Standards 5 and 6 8 governing mass appraisal, and in the context of that, 9 we have to have sufficient information available 10 within the context of that study to prepare individual 11 appraisals of the property, like a limited appraisal 12 like Mr. Gordon did.

So, yes, we would -- then we would have to comply with the other USPAP Standards 1 and 2 you're referring to once we wrote those reports, but our whole compliance for mass appraisal is meeting Standards 5 and 6 which we've done.

Q And so in your parcel-by-parcel approach, are you required also to comply with USPAP Standards 1 and 20 2 governing direct appraisals?

A Well, we have to have sufficient information in our file that if we're -- that enables us to prepare individual reports that would comply with those. We have to have that -- we have to have that level of information in our files that would allow us

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

to prepare individual reports and we do. 1 2 So if we were to prepare an individual report, then we would be dealing with USPAP's other aspects, 3 but we're dealing with USPAP Standards 5 and 6 and 4 5 dealing with mass appraisal. And that is a requirement of this or how we've always looked at it 6 7 that we have to have sufficient information in our 8 files to prepare individual appraisal reports. So it's a -- it's a -- it's a significant amount of data 9 10 and backup and supply and demand and all of the 11 factors that go into complying with Standards --12 Standards 5 and 6. 13 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Ms. Lin, I don't know if you plan on coming back to Standard 5, 14 but if you're referring to an entirely different 15 16 standard, it would be helpful if you took that off the screen as it is confusing to know whether you're 17 talking about Subsections 1 and 2 of Standard 5 or 18 Standards 1 and 2 as independent USPAP standards. 19 20 MS. LIN: Okay. 21 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: That may 22 be -- and I leave it to you whether you want to introduce USPAP 1 and 2 or not. I would agree that 23 the witness seems familiar with them. 24 But for 25 conversation's sake, if you don't have us all looking

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

at one standard if you're not referring to it, that 1 2 might help. MS. LTN: 3 Sure. 4 BY MS. LIN: So is it your testimony that for your -- for 5 Ο your parcel-by-parcel approach, which was your 6 7 approach for your mass appraisal, meaning instead of 8 doing a statistical method you did a parcel analysis for each parcel within the LID, that these are 9 governed by Standards 1 and 2 and that you are in 10 11 compliance with Standards 1 and 2? And those are the 12 standards governing direct appraisals? 13 We're in compliance with mass appraisal Α 14 requirements, which are Standards 5 and 6 which govern mass appraisal, and we have to have sufficient 15 information in our files that if we're asked we can 16 17 prepare individual appraisal reports that would then satisfy requirements -- the other requirements one and 18 two that you're talking about. Because we're not --19 we're not preparing a complete or even limited 20 appraisal assignment appraisal. We're doing -- we're 21 complying with mass appraisal, so there's a 22 23 distinction there. 24 Okay. 0

25 A Do you understand my answer?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

So you are in compliance with USPAP 1 Q Sure. 2 Standard 5 and 6, and one of those -- like you said, one of the criteria is developing a model structure to 3 reflect the relationship between the characteristics 4 5 affecting value. So can you explain what exactly is 6 driving the percentage increases in your hypothetical 7 before and after scenarios in the spreadsheets and otherwise with the condos? 8

9 Well, again, I mean, the same -- the same Α 10 logic applies as it does to the commercial property. We're bracketing the entity that comprises the condo 11 12 project building and making adjustments based on that, and we're looking at the values within those condos 13 and just saying, well, they're going to relatively --14 based on the condo's location and the proximity in the 15 16 market before and after the improvements, it's reasonable that they would experience -- when we go 17 through and do the before and after a generally 18 similar or roughly proportioned difference in value. 19 And that's where that percentage comes from. It's the 20 difference between the before and after value. 21 22 And so Randy Scott explained that a model 0 might, for example, say something like land plus 23 building equals value. Do you agree with something 24 25 like that? That might be an example of a model?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

		Page 211
1	A USPAP has a broad spectrum of ways you can do	
2	mass appraisals. You can do a statistical analysis.	
3	You could set up formulas. I don't know. I don't	
4	think he has any experience in doing special benefit	
5	studies or complying with state statutes, which we	
6	have to as well as complying with USPAP.	
7	Q Sure.	
8	A So it's a different element than maybe what	
9	he's thinking. I don't know.	
10	Q Sure. But you've you agree you've got to	
11	comply with USPAP Standard 5 in addition to case law	
12	and statutes; right?	
13	A We do.	
14	Q Okay. So going back to Criteria 4 and	
15	regarding this model structure, basically what	
16	Criteria 4 is asking you to do is identify factors	
17	that are driving property value increases in your	
18	analysis.	
19	A And that's exactly	
20	Q (Inaudible) like tourism or proximity to a	
21	park. And so I'm asking you: Can you just name the	
22	factors that are driving the property value increases	
23	and where I would see that in your report?	
24	A Well, just read the report. I mean, we talk	
25	about benefits created due to the aesthetic change in	

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

the area, the proximity to the elements, the increase
 in market rent, market vacancy changes, capitalization
 rate changes, and things of that nature.

4 So it's spelled out in the report, and then 5 it's summarized on an Excel spreadsheet. And then 6 it's further exemplified for the commercial properties 7 on individual worksheets.

8 Q Okay. And so -- so the factors would be 9 something like you said, proximity to the park 10 improvements. That's something that might drive 11 property value increase, and Criteria 5 asks you to 12 calibrate that model structure to determine the 13 contribution of these individual characteristics.

14 So, for example, you would -- for each factor that is creating value, so, for example, the 15 16 proximity, where is your explanation of how much value 17 that factor contributes to the special benefit estimate? So if a factor has increased tourism, where 18 is the explanation of how much value that factor is 19 contributing? If your factor is proximity, where is 20 the explanation of how much value that factor is 21 22 contributing?

A We don't -- we don't break it out like that, and that doesn't mean we're not complying with USPAP. We don't break out the individual components as they

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

vary -- they can vary from parcel to parcel. So we 1 are just looking at the market value of the property 2 based on the definition of market value before and 3 after. And we're doing it for each parcel 4 (inaudible). 5 6 It's -- it's better than trying to 7 artificially break out how much tourism, how much 8 proximity. The market just doesn't function that way, and so we're not trying to do that. We're trying to 9 reflect the market as it functions, and that totally 10 complies with USPAP. And it totally complies with 11 12 Standards 5 and 6. I've been doing this 30 years. I've done over 13 120 or something special benefit studies all under 14 this same methodology. They've -- a number of --15 16 several of them have gone through the court system, 17 and this has been approved by the court. So I don't know how to answer the question. 18 19 Sure. We'll pull up Exhibit 126, which is Ο Advisory Opinion 32. And I'll go ahead and share 20 screen because that seems to be something people like. 21 So are you familiar with advisory opinions 22 23 generally? 24 Α Yes. That's just what they are. They're an

25 advisory opinion.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

So they're adopted by the Appraisal 1 0 2 Foundation, which is the same institute that publishes the USPAP standards, and they explain what the 3 standards mean when specific questions arise; is that 4 5 right? Uh-huh. 6 Α 7 0 Okay. 8 А Yes. 9 And so if you scroll down to page 152, there 0 are a few illustrations here with respect to mass 10 appraisal standards, and the first one -- actually, 11 12 let's go the second one. The second one says: An appraiser has completed -- an appraiser has completed 13 a mass appraisal for ad valorem taxation -- I know 14 that's not what we're doing here -- but using a mass 15 16 appraisal model. There's special use property for 17 which is has been determined that the mass appraisal model is not appropriate. This property will be 18 appraised as an individual property. Which develop 19 standards apply to the appraisal of the special use 20 21 property? 22 And then it says in the answer that Standard 1 would apply because the subject is an individual 23 property, not a universe of property. 24

So my question to you -- my question to you

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

25

Does that suggest that if you're doing a 1 is: 2 parcel-by-parcel approach and you're looking at an individual property and not a universe of property 3 that Standard 1 would apply? 4 Well, in our instance, I think we're complying 5 Α 6 because we're looking at -- we're looking at a 7 university -- a universe of properties. And we do 8 have some special purpose properties, but they're within what's allowable within the methodologies under 9 Standards 5 and 6. 10 11 Where if you read that, they allow income 12 approach, the direct sales approach, and the cost approach. And in those instances, we're using the 13 14 cost approach. So we're complying with Standards 5 and 6 in doing that. 15 16 It appears that you should be complying with 0 17 Standard 1 if you're doing an individual property; is 18 that right? 19 Well, it's an -- it's an individual property А within the context of many properties, so we're --20 we're complying with Standards 5 and 6 in mass 21 22 appraisal, and I just don't really agree with this advisory opinion in this context. Because if you read 23 Standards 5 and 6 that it's allowable to use different 24 25 techniques.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989
1	So just because it's a special purpose
2	property, I don't see it as being something that would
3	be adverse to being outside the Standards 5 that
4	Standards 5 and 6 of the mass appraisal.
5	Q You mentioned John Gordon's restricted
6	appraisals, and you said something like, well, you
7	know, when we do individual ones, we could end up
8	doing a summary just like John Gordon's restricted
9	appraisals.
10	Let's look at Illustration Number 3 which
11	says: An assessment appeal is in process, and an
12	appraisal of an individual property is being conducted
13	as part of that appeal, which development standards
14	apply?
15	And it says Standard 1 or Standard 7 would
16	apply because an individual property is being
17	appraised rather than a universe of properties.
18	So for John Gordon, who is appraising an
19	individual property as opposed to a universe of
20	properties, Standard 1 applies. Does this also
21	suggest that any time that it's not so much about
22	whether or not you're looking at a special use
23	property. It's more about whether you're looking at
24	an individual property as opposed to a universe of
25	property, and that is what determines what standard
1	

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

applies; is that right? 1 2 A In my opinion, the special purpose properties, the stadiums and churches, they're part of the 3 universe of properties that we're appraising. So I 4 don't -- I don't think they need to fall outside of 5 6 the Standards 5 and 6 of the mass appraisal. 7 If I'm doing or asked to do then a limited 8 restricted report on a particular property to rebut, say, John Gordon's reports, then the same standards 9 that John Gordon applied with in doing his limited 10 11 appraisal assignment I would need to meet those same 12 standards in doing a limited appraisal and report, but I haven't been asked to do that so I haven't done 13 14 that. So I'm not sure you completely answered my 15 0 16 question. It's more than -- if you're taking a parcel-by-parcel approach, it means you're looking at 17 each property within the LID separately, and you're 18 not looking at them all together as a universe of 19 properties. So wouldn't that suggest that Standard 1 20 applies? 21 22 Α Well, we're looking at them as a universe of properties in the context of doing a parcel-by-parcel 23 24 analysis. We've got to maintain proportionality. 25 We've got to remain consistent with how we're valuing

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

one property from the other, so I disagree with that. 1 We're just using a different -- a different technique. 2 We're not using some statistical analysis or 3 regression analysis or something like that. 4 I think the techniques and the methodology and 5 6 the proportionality relationship that we use and the 7 internal review we use is much, much better and more 8 accurate than doing some sort of statistical analysis or trying to pull apart various elements that you 9 suggested such as proximity and things of that nature. 10 So I think our methodology totally complies with the 11 12 USPAP requirements 5 and 6 that we're supposed to comply with. 13 14 Illustration 4 says: An appraiser is 0

15 conducting a mass appraisal for ad valorem taxation -16 I realize this is in the LID context. A property
17 record card is produced for each property. Is each
18 property record card considered a report under
19 Standard 6?

The answer is: No. The property record card is not the mass appraisal report; it is only a portion of the information and analysis supporting the mass appraisal.

24 So does this suggest that your individual 25 property worksheets are not considered the mass

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989 1 appraisal report?

A Well, in the context that we're looking at them, they're considered as one -- as one universe of properties that we're doing, and it's in the context of the Local Improvement District that has been formed. And so the Local Improvement District has formed a defined area, and we're not doing ad valorem taxation.

9 So you're comparing something from what an assessor would do to something that I'm doing subject 10 11 to state statutes and other requirements, that 12 aren't -- and we're not doing an ad valorem taxation. So my worksheets comply with the elements of five and 13 six as they're a universe of reports that are done 14 15 that show proportionality amongst the various ownerships within this defined LID boundary that's 16 17 covered by state statutes.

Q Is it true that Illustration 4 suggests that whatever model structure you have and whatever calibration you have done should appear in the report itself and not in a property record card?

A Again, you're looking at something that's dealing with ad valorem taxation. I'm looking at a local improvement district that's subject to state statutes. And this is an advisory opinion on ad

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

valorem taxation, not an advisory opinion on special 1 benefit studies for local improvement districts. 2 So is it your testimony that this -- this 3 0 concept that your compliance with Standards 5 and 6 4 5 must appear in the actual mass appraisal report? This concept does not apply in the LID context? 6 7 All I'm saying is that the methodology that Α 8 I'm using, the -- that are shown in the Excel worksheets which summarizes our findings, they're 9 supported by the backup data. They're supported by 10 11 the worksheets that show proportionality cover a 12 universe of properties within a defined legal -within a defined legal boundary -- legal LID boundary. 13 14 And there are state statutes and case law that apply to doing appraisals of those properties, and 15 16 they comply and -- our analysis complies not only with that but with USPAP Standards 5 and 6 for mass 17 18 appraisal. 19 MS. LIN: Okay. I think that's all I have for right now. My colleague Jerry Lutz, I 20 believe, has called in and has a few questions for 21 22 you. 23 Jerry, are you on the line? 24 MR. LUTZ: Yes. I had to unmute 25 myself, and now I'll turn my picture on. And only for

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Page 221 a second because, Megan, I'm hoping that you can also 1 2 share that Excel spreadsheet for everyone. MS. LIN: So I've also got to circulate 3 4 it to the group. 5 MR. LUTZ: That's good. I'm sorry. MS. LIN: Which is it, "Spreadsheet for 6 7 Jerry" that you would like me to circulate to the City 8 and the Hearing Examiner? 9 MR. LUTZ: Yes, "Spreadsheet for Jerry" 10 in the latest e-mail because it kept getting one typo 11 in it. So it should say 18.54 percent in line 12, 12 Column B. Did you find it? MS. LIN: I'm looking at it. So it 13 should say 18.54 percent? Is that what --14 15 MR. LUTZ: Yes, in line 12 only. 16 MS. LIN: Yes. I have it. 17 MR. LUTZ: Okay. Great. That is it. 18 MS. LIN: All right. I will share screen with this spreadsheet and let Jerry take over. 19 20 MR. LUTZ: Thank you. HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Just to 21 22 clarify, this is an item that is not in the preshared exhibit list; is that correct? 23 24 MS. LIN: Correct. 25 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Okay.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 222 1 MR. LUTZ: Yes. 2 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: So you're e-mailing a copy of it now, and we're all seeing it on 3 4 share screen? 5 MS. LIN: Yes. 6 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Thank you. 7 MS. LIN: I just e-mailed it. 8 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Thank you. 9 MR. LUTZ: And in addition, just to 10 complicate things, Mr. Examiner, I'm going to be using 11 information from a PricewaterhouseCoopers report that 12 requires PricewaterhouseCoopers's permission to use as an exhibit or publish, which we're seeking but don't 13 14 have yet. 15 So I'm fairly confident Mr. Macaulay is 16 familiar with it, and I'm going to be reading 17 information from it that is incorporated into this spreadsheet. But we're not in a position yet to file 18 it as an exhibit. We're hoping to get that permission 19 in what I guess would be the ordinary course of 20 seeking that permission from PricewaterhouseCoopers. 21 EXAMINATION 22 23 BY MR. LUTZ: So, Mr. Macaulay, good afternoon, and I'm 24 0 25 going to try to make this brief. But one of your

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

contentions during your testimony is that your special benefit of -- total of \$447,908,000 is so far in excess of the special benefit percentage assessment that are being made against the property owners that there's really a very comfortable margin of error in your analysis. Is that a fair summary of your contention?

A No. I'm not saying there's a -- there's a comfortable margin of error. There's just -- there's a difference between the \$346 million total cost and ultimately what we came up with as the sum of the total benefits attributable to the market value as of October 1, 2019, that we estimated.

14 Okay. Well, let me ask this a different way. 0 When you've assessed -- when you've calculated your 15 16 total special benefit, you've made a number of 17 assumptions, and you've attributed them essentially to analysis that would be consistent with eminent domain 18 analysis. And that includes ignoring construction 19 20 disamenity between October 2019 and when the improvements are delivered in 2024 as one example. 21 22 A second is you're ignoring permitting risk,

23 construction risk, economic risk, and the last is that 24 you're not required to do any sort of present value 25 analysis. You simply assume that everything is done

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 up and finished in October 2019. Is that a fair 2 assessment?

Yes, Mr. Lutz, as I've said many times, that 3 Α the scope of my services is not to discount anything 4 5 from that 2024 back to a present value. The scope of my services was to estimate market value of the 6 7 project in the hypothetical before conditions and the 8 assumptions that the six main elements that comprise 9 the LID improvements were completed as of October 1, 2019. 10

11 So any discounting from 2024 back to some 12 present value is totally outside the scope of services 13 and the scope of my assignment and wasn't done and 14 wasn't considered.

Q Okay. Well, let me ask you now as a hypothetical. Assume that the law of LIDs requires you, in fact, in this situation to take all those matters into account. How would you go about doing that?

A Well, it doesn't and I'm not going to speculate on what that would be. It's not something I did. It's not something I've ever done in 30 years of doing an LID as being asked to value something in the future and net present value back to the present. You know, think about that. Over 120 LIDs over 30 years,

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

I've never, ever been asked to do some sort of look 1 2 like this -- whatever it is you put up here. It's just -- it's irrelevant to what I did. 3 4 Well, I'm asking you as an expert as a Ο 5 hypothetical to talk about how your analysis would go about analyzing net present value of improvements to 6 7 be delivered in five years? 8 Α Well, again, it's irrelevant to do that in the context of this study. I've never done it in the 9 course of my career, so I'm not going to speculate on 10 anything like this. 11 12 Well, it's not a speculation. It's a 0 hypothetical question for an expert which I'm allowed 13 14 to ask you. Okay. Ask. I'm not going to answer it 15 Α 16 because I don't see any relevance to what I did with 17 what you're showing here. All right. So let's just assume that you're 18 0 legally incorrect and that this is, in fact, a 19 requirement of forming and assessing charges for an 20 LID for improvements that have not yet been entitled 21 22 and will not be delivered for five years. Have you ever done an appraisal that did an 23 24 LID assessment for improvements that are not yet 25 entitled and will not be delivered for five years?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

	Page 226
1	A We the last one we did for the City of
2	Pasco would probably be the most comparable. You
3	know, again, it's probably going to take them two or
4	three years to construct that road, and that was we
5	closed out that LID a year ago. That would be the
б	most most similar one I can think of.
7	Q And did they have permits?
8	A Again, I can't remember exactly how far along
9	in the process they were.
10	Q All right. Well, let me ask you a different
11	question. When you are looking at doing a present
12	value analysis independent from an LID for real estate
13	for something that's not yet built and is not yet
14	entitled, would PricewaterhouseCoopers' land valuation
15	reports be a relevant, reliable document that
16	appraisers would typically look to?
17	A I don't know. Just it would depend on what
18	we're doing and whether that information was relevant.
19	There's a lot of other sources that we looked at as
20	well.
21	Q Okay. And are you familiar with a Korpacz
22	report? I'm probably mispronouncing that.
23	K-O-R-P-A-C-Z. It's a component of
24	PricewaterhouseCoopers?
25	A Yes. I've heard of it.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 Q Okay. Is that a source of information relied 2 upon by appraisers?

A Again, it would just depend on what you're
talking about. What are you appraising?
Q Okay. I'm going to do a present value
analysis of your \$447,908,000 project on the
assumption that it's not yet built and it will be
delivered in September 2024.

9 So, first of all, I will read you what the report says about forecast value change, and this is 10 11 for Q2 2020, so it is in the -- there's some COVID 12 information in here. But it says: Over the next 12 months surveyed investors hold mixed opinions 13 regarding value trends for national development land 14 15 market. Their expectations range from minus 16 40 percent to plus 5 with an average expected value 17 change of minus 6.9 percent. This is far below where it was six months ago (plus 2.3 percent) as well as 18 one year ago (plus 3.2 percent). 19

20 So what we've done is used the six-month-ago 21 reported forecast value change and incorporated that 22 in, you'll see, Columns B through G, line seven. And 23 as a result of that, using that 2.3 percent, the 24 \$447,908,000 current present benefit escalates to 25 501,849,980 as of 2024. So it's an increasing amount.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

The next item is construction impact. 1 So 2 you've assumed you don't have to consider the disamenities of five years of construction. We have 3 instead assumed somewhere between 2 1/2 and 5 percent 4 5 a year. So applying your practice of pick a low and a high and pick the middle, that was a construction 6 7 impact of 3.75 percent each year for five years. Does that seem like a reasonable assumption 8 about construction disamenity if you were required to 9 consider it? 10 I have no idea, Mr. Lutz. You did this. 11 Α Ι 12 didn't. I would never do anything like this. I've never been asked to do anything like this, and in all 13 the years I've been doing LIDs, it's just an 14 irrelevant exercise as far as I'm concerned. 15 16 0 Okay. So if that turned out to be wrong, your 17 appraisal goes out the window, but let's just continue this. 18 19 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Mr. Lutz. 20 MR. LUTZ: Yes. 21 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Mr. Lutz, I 22 just want to check with you. Ms. Lin was coming forward as the representative for your folks, and, 23 usually, I don't have multiple attorneys coming in for 24 25 parties. I wouldn't allow Mr. Lee or Ms. Thompson to

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

step in for the City, for example, now. Mr. Filipini
 is doing this witness.

So Ms. Lin had indicated she was going to wrap 3 up about 3:45, 4:00. She did right on time. I've got 4 a witness that's not able to answer the questions on 5 items I can't see. How long -- amount of time do we 6 7 anticipate spending with this witness that maybe could 8 be coming in through your own witness by declaration or response? There's a line of objectors that have a 9 10 right to get in.

MR. LUTZ: Absolutely. Absolutely,
Mr. Examiner. I have basically two more questions.
HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: All right.
Let's get through those.

15 BY MR. LUTZ:

16 And so what the Korpacz report also says is 0 Free and clear discount rates include --17 that: including developer profit. Developer's profit range 18 from 10 to 25 percent and average 5.2 percent this 19 quarter. This average is 70 basis points lower than 20 21 six months ago. Without entitlements in place, certain investors will increase the discount rate 22 between 100 and 1,500 basis points at average increase 23 24 of 338 basis points. 25 So I'm using the lower discount rate of 15.2

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

		Page	230
1	rather than 15.9 as a starting point. I'm increasing		
2	that by 338, meaning 340 basis points. That results		
3	in a discount rate of 18.54 percent. Would you agree		
4	with that math?		
5	A I don't agree with anything you're doing here,		
6	Mr. Lutz. It has no relevance to what I did and my		
7	benefit study.		
8	Q All right. And so if I apply would you be		
9	surprised that the net present value of the		
10	\$447,908,000 present value you have calculated with		
11	all the assumptions that disamenities, discounts, and		
12	risks are assumed away that the net present value of		
13	that \$447,908,000, benefit using these data from the		
14	Korpacz report of PricewaterhouseCoopers, is 159		
15	thousand 250 dollars and 942 cents?		
16	MR. FILIPINI: And I'll just object,		
17	Mr. Hearing Examiner. The questions are incredibly		
18	compound and complex, and I'm having a hard time		
19	tracking them.		
20	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Mr. Lutz, any		
21	response to the objection?		
22	MR. LUTZ: I can ask three questions.		
23	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: I'm in the		
24	same boat. I'm not able to follow because you're		
25	reading stuff I can't see. And, again, you're asking		

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 231 a whole hypothetical that, again, you could present 1 2 through one of your responsive witnesses in a declaration that lays it out very nicely and I could 3 4 follow you. 5 MR. LUTZ: And, Mr. Examiner, that's 6 fine. We -- this is a demonstrative exhibit, and we 7 will submit it in a responsive declaration. 8 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Any further questions? Ms. Lin or Mr. Lutz, any further 9 10 questions? 11 MR. LUTZ: Mr. Lutz has none and turns 12 it back over to Ms. Lin. 13 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Thank you. 14 Ms. Lin, I don't know that your microphone is 15 on. 16 MS. LIN: Is that better? 17 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: It was on, just not --18 19 MS. LIN: So just going to admit Exhibits 123, 124, 126, and 132. 20 21 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Okay. And 22 let's do that. Any objections to -- any objection to Exhibits 123 -- well, let me ask first, actually: 23 What's the plan for the other exhibits we did not use? 24 25 MS. LIN: Yeah, I was going to ask if

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1	you have a if you have a preference there.
2	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: We've had
3	this is even in my regular land use hearings, it's
4	not uncommon to allow things to come in by explanation
5	of an item, and this is a broad, open record. I
6	recognize objectors need an opportunity to get in what
7	they want. I don't want a document dump, but we've
8	just got a few documents here.
9	If you believe they're relevant, if you're
10	referencing them in your cross response documents, you
11	can for the sake of keeping our record clear with
12	exhibit numbers, I would allow them to be admitted.
13	If you're not going to use them at all, then we just
14	leave a gap in the record.
15	Any objection to that? The City could raise
16	that now and let me know if that's a problem.
17	MR. MOSES: Mr. Vancil?
18	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Yes.
19	MR. MOSES: This is Victor Moses. In
20	doing our coordination, if one of our objectors was
21	submitting an exhibit, we asked others not to resubmit
22	the same exhibit so we didn't just flood your office
23	with extra documents to look at. And for exhibits
24	that were already in the record, we didn't submit them
25	because we were under the standing understanding

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 those would be provided.

2	So our understanding was that somebody was
3	going to take our submission and kind of compile them
4	into a composite list of documents, and so even though
5	Ms. Lin may not be using one of those documents, it's
б	possible one of the other objectors may be using them.
7	I don't have a list of each document they're using in
8	front of me.
9	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Okay. All
10	right. I understand your point, and that's well
11	taken. I think that's helpful. Again, this is about
12	trying to maintain some sense of order and clarity for
13	the arguments you'll be raising and the record.
14	I don't plan on developing a composite list.
15	As we indicated, we're doing a list of exhibits under
16	each case number and the City's case. We'll stick
17	with that, but for the sake of clarity, I think it
18	behooves us to keep all the exhibits together that are
19	identified by the objectors that have presented so far
20	for Cases 233 and etc.
21	And so that would be those would be Exhibit
22	Numbers 123, and, Ms. Lin, if you can remind me the
23	highest number that you have there.
24	MS. LIN: 132 which is Mr. Lutz's
25	exhibit that just came in.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Page 234 1 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Okay. And we 2 have already admitted 130. So is there any objection to Exhibits 123 through 132 excepting 130? 3 MR. FILIPINI: I do object to 132. 4 5 That was the spreadsheet we were just going through. 6 I don't believe a foundation was laid adequate to 7 admit it at this point. The witness had never seen it 8 before, didn't know what it was, and there were quotes coming in, in describing it from a source that we 9 haven't seen and may not be able to see. So I would 10 object to admitting 132. 11 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: 12 Okay. Excepting 132, Exhibits 123 through 129, sorry, and 13 14 131 are admitted. 15 (Exhibit 125, Exhibit 126, Exhibit 127, 16 Exhibit 128, Exhibit 129, and 131 were admitted.) 17 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: 132, is there -- Ms. Lin, did you want to make a response or 18 Mr. Lutz before I rule on the objection? 19 20 This is Jerry, Mr. Examiner. MR. LUTZ: As I said when I ended the testimony, we will 21 anticipate introducing it through a declaration of an 22 expert and at this point just consider it 23 24 demonstrative. 25 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Okay. Ι

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 235 don't need to rule on it then. It was like everything 1 2 we have put on the screen so far that has been purely illustrative. It's not -- they're not -- the 3 4 objectors are not speaking to admit it, and, therefore, there's no need to make a ruling. 5 6 Thank you very much. Anything further from 7 the group of cases represented by Perkins Coie, 233, 8 etc. 9 MS. LIN: Nothing further from me. 10 Thank you. 11 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Thank you 12 very much. I appreciate getting to this point. Our next objector is Scott Edwards. 13 Mr. Edwards, I believe you're ready to go with your 14 questions for Mr. Macaulay? 15 16 MR. EDWARDS: Yes, I am. This is Scott 17 Edwards from Lane Powell representing the Objector CWF 0314. I'm planning on starting with the City's 18 Exhibit C-17, which is the final report. Would it 19 be -- I've probably got about 10 pages within there 20 that I want to focus on. I can share my screen if 21 22 that would be more convenient for people. 23 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Yes. Thank you for asking, Mr. Edwards. I think it seems to be 24 25 working well for us to do share screen. We haven't

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 236 crashed our system yet, and I've been told by my legal 1 2 assistant it doesn't foul anything up for us on the recording end. So I'm going to trepidatiously allow 3 the screen sharing as much as we can because it does 4 seem to facilitate this. 5 MR. EDWARDS: Hopefully -- is everybody 6 7 able to see my screen now? 8 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Not yet. 9 MR. EDWARDS: Not yet. Okay. Clearly, 10 I'm not very competent on this then. I guess I have to hit the share button. 11 12 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: There you go. 13 EXAMINATION 14 BY MR. EDWARDS: Okay. So this is, as I had mentioned, 15 Ο 16 Exhibit C-17 introduced by the City. You'll see their 17 numbering over there, which I intend to start on page 3 of that document. The highlighted portion 18 19 makes reference -- and this is describing the before 20 without LID existing situation. 21 It says: There is poor connectivity between 22 the Puget Sound Shoreline/Alaskan Way vicinity and the higher foundation city streets, Western Avenue, due to 23 topography, historical street layout, and other 24 25 issues. Do you see that that, Mr. Macaulay?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 237 1 Α Yes. What is the elevation differential between 2 0 Alaskan Way and Western Avenue? 3 4 Α I think there we're just referring to trying 5 to get through the Pike Place Market area, a very steep incline, stairs, and difficulty that -- the 6 7 connectivity difficulty getting through the Pike Place 8 Market area that that will vastly improve with such amenities like the Overlook Walk and Union Street 9 connection and things of that nature. 10 11 0 What is the actual elevation gain between 12 Alaskan Way and Western Avenue? I don't know the exact elevation change. 13 Α Then the reference "due to topography," that's 14 0 15 referring to the steep grade between those two 16 streets --17 Α Yes. 18 -- as you move east from the water? 0 19 А Yes. 20 The historical street layout, what is that 0 referring to? 21 22 Α Just the way the streets are currently situated, just a comment on it. 23 Is there going to be a change to how the 24 0 25 streets are situated?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 238 I think we're mainly referring to here is 1 Α No. 2 the connectivity improvement that will occur. This is describing the before condition and 3 Ο the poor connectivity due to -- you've got two things 4 specifically laid out. And then the last item says 5 6 "and other issues." What are some of the other issues 7 affecting poor connectivity between Alaskan Way and 8 Western Avenue? 9 Yeah, I don't recall specifically what we're Α talking about there. It could deal with poor lighting 10 11 that is difficult to get around at night or things of 12 that nature. I don't recall specifically what we're talking about there. 13 14 Okay. And then in the following sentence is 0 the one describing the after condition. It says: 15 16 With the LID project completed, accessibility to the 17 Waterfront from nearby areas, including the Pike Place Market, downtown business district, and Pioneer Square 18 19 will vastly improve. Do you see that? 20 Α Yes. So what are going to be the vast improvements 21 0 to connect the Waterfront to the downtown business 22 23 district? Well, you'll have the Overlook Walk. 24 Α There 25 will be many different ways that you could get down to

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

the new Promenade area from the Overlook Walk, a lot 1 2 better signage and connectivity routes through Pike Place Market up to the downtown Pike/Pine corridor 3 4 area. 5 0 Can you describe what you mean by "many 6 different ways to get down"? 7 If you look in the addenda, there's an exhibit Α 8 that shows the before and after access points and how they differ, and that would be -- I would just refer 9 you to that. 10 11 Ο Okay. There's a map -- I can't remember if the 12 Α map -- if we put the map in the report or if it's in 13 the addenda, but there's a map that depicts the access 14 point differences in the Pioneer Square -- excuse me. 15 16 The Pike Place Market area. 17 Ο All right. I apologize. I'm not sure what's happening with this blurb going over, but I wanted to 18 also call your attention and moving gears a little bit 19 at the end of your discussion with Ms. Lin, there was 20 some conversation around reference in the report what 21 22 was retained in the -- in your files. I've highlighted in blue this half sentence: 23 24 Supporting documentation is retained in the 25 appraiser's files. Is that the reference that you

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 240 were remembering with respect to what is in the report 1 2 about supporting documentation being retained? Α Yes. 3 And can you describe a little bit what the 4 0 5 nature of the supporting documentation is that's been retained? 6 7 Have you not looked at the backup data file Α 8 that is -- we provided? 9 Okay. I have not. I have not received a 0 backup file, but I'm now going to the link that 10 Ms. Lin had referred to and all these materials that 11 12 are on the Seattle clerk's website. Is this the information that you're referring to? 13 14 Α Yes. Okay. If we go through all of this 15 Ο information, we see 34 different links. And we saw 16 with one of them, within each of those links, there's 17 a number of files and various content; is that 18 19 correct? 20 That's correct. Α Are the individual spreadsheets that were used 21 0 22 for determining the values of the roughly 1,050 commercial properties anywhere in any of this 23 24 information? 25 Α No. They've just been provided to those

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

people that have appealed their assessment for the
 purposes of this hearing.

Q If we go back now to the -- to the report -- I apologize. I must still be at the bottom of page 3. Go down just a little bit. And in page 3 here, this is part of the cover letter you had described it as when you were on direct examination with Mr. Filipini earlier; is that correct?

9 I apologize for not being very competent here 10 with trying to deal with the photo images of the three 11 of us alongside, but what I'm trying to -- what I'm 12 doing is focusing at the bottom of page 3 of 13 Exhibit C-17. There's a reference to the variety of 14 different types of properties that are located within 15 the LID boundary. Do you see that?

16 4

A Yes.

17 And the -- would it be fair to say that the Ο impact of the LID improvements differs for different 18 types of properties? In other words, high-rise office 19 buildings are impacted differently than high-rise 20 condominium structures? 21 22 Α Yeah. There are some -- there are some differences, yes. 23

Q Okay. What are some of the main differences?A Just the market's projected what the before

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

and after values would be based on the highest and 1 2 best use of the different types of properties. What are some of the factors that impact the 3 Ο different market value perspective for different 4 5 properties? 6 Well, for instance, the office market most Α 7 likely would be a little less impacted by it. Ιt 8 would be a nice amenity for them. The retail market would be impacted a little bit more with the increase 9 in tourism and the potential for revenue increase and 10 sales, things of that nature. 11 12 Ο So the increase in value attributable to retail properties is generally a result of an 13 expectation of increased sales volume resulting from 14 the construction of the LID amenities; is that 15 16 correct? 17 Yeah, that and increasing the investment Α desirability of the building, the market appeal of the 18 building, and the marketplace. 19 20 And isn't the market appeal of a retail 0 property the volume of sales that it generates? 21 22 Α That would be one element, yes. I think the aesthetic appeal, having just a better relative 23 24 location in the market. 25 0 A pretty building that generates a million

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 dollars of net revenue is worth more than an ugly
2 building that generates the same million dollars of
3 net revenue?

A Well, I think the investor would like a more aesthetically pleasing area to have either one of those buildings in.

Q Was the aesthetics of the exterior of the commercial properties one of the factors that you looked at in determining what the range of rent increases or decrease in capitalization would be after the construction of the LID improvements?

12 A To some degree. When you're appraising any 13 property, the elements of the existing improvements, 14 if they're an example of the highest and best use of 15 the site, would be considered.

Q Let me move on to the next page, the first full paragraph after -- because the beginning of that is the continuation of the prior paragraph describing different types of properties.

20 It says: Special benefit to affected
21 properties is derived from enhanced relative location
22 provided by the LID improvements.

Can you please describe what that means? What
is the enhanced relative location of a property
provided by the LID improvements?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 244 Well, elements such as the Overlook Walk, the 1 Α 2 Promenade, things of that nature tend to enhance the relative location of the property in the marketplace 3 in our opinion. 4 I still don't understand what you mean. 5 Ο Ιf we've got a property that's 2,000 feet away from the 6 7 Promenade, what is its enhanced relative location? Well, I just think it's a market factor where 8 Α the market would perceive the proximity of the -- that 9 10 property to the Waterfront as a positive amenity. 11 And what's the percentage of rent increase Ο 12 that the market would give for that perception? It would vary depending on what type of 13 Α property it is and where its location is relative to 14 the before and after conditions. 15 16 0 If we -- if we move down to the next 17 paragraph, there's a reference to areas A, B, C, D, and E. Do you see that? 18 19 Α Yes. 20 Are you familiar with those area concepts? 0 We originally derived those going back, 21 Α Yes. 22 I think, to the feasibility study just to -- as kind of a basis from moving from the Waterfront towards the 23 I-5 area or towards the east. 24 25 0 Okay. And you indicate that properties within

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Page 245 those areas experience different degrees of special 1 2 benefit due to variations in proximity to the above project elements. 3 Does that mean, for example, that area A is in 4 different proximity to the many improvements than, 5 6 say, area E? Well, there's some overlap there. I mean, we 7 Α 8 originally set those up just kind of as a descriptive element to show the various areas. 9 10 0 So the -- which area a particular parcel is in no longer affects the degree of special benefit? 11 12 Α Say that again, please. So are you suggesting that which area a parcel 13 0 is in no longer affects the extent of the special 14 benefit received? 15 16 No. As I said, we were just using those areas Α for informational purposes, just for descriptive 17 18 purposes to inform the reader. They were just used in 19 that context. So is it true or false that properties within 20 0 area A have a different proximity to the Waterfront 21 22 amenities than the parcel in area E? Well, again, there's some overlap there, and I 23 Α believe area E comes down pretty close to the 24 25 Waterfront from the Pike/Pine corridor in that area.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

So there's some overlap in those areas. 1 2 Move down towards the bottom of the page here, 0 and, again, I'm changing topics. But I want to try to 3 4 move through the document sequentially. 5 With respect to the before valuation in your special benefit study, there's been a lot of 6 7 discussion around the impact of the removal of the 8 viaduct and the improvements to Alaskan Way. 9 As I read this last sentence, it -- am I correct in understanding that it's describing the 10 11 assumption of the removal of Alaskan Way as obviating 12 the need to take into account a change in view when determining the difference between the before and 13 14 after values? Well, no. We're just saying that both in the 15 Α 16 before or without condition and the with condition 17 that the viaduct is no longer there, and so --You're also saying specifically any view 18 0 amenity enhancement created by removal is not 19 considered; right? 20 21 Α Correct. 22 You're not having to worry about whether or 0 not a property's view got enhanced as a result of the 23 24 removal of the viaduct. That's the main purpose of 25 assuming that it's done; am I correct in understanding

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 that?

2 A Yes. In the before the viaduct is no longer 3 there. So there's no view obstruction. And in the 4 after the viaduct is no longer there, so there's no 5 view obstruction.

Q And so for a property that did not have a view
obstruction, that hypothetical wouldn't have a
material impact on the before value calculation;
correct?

10 A It may. Well, I mean, if there was -- no. If 11 there was no view obstruction, yeah, no. The impact 12 in the before wouldn't have been reflected in the 13 market.

Q And I'm going to move on now to page 5. Again, I have highlighted the portion, and you've testified earlier today that that proportionality between the different parcels is one of the key things that you were concerned about; correct?

19 A It's one of the key factors in the statutes20 that we have to comply with when doing our study.

Q Okay. And then at the end of the sentence, it talks about, you know, the -- that those values are based on consideration of highest and best use with values derived from comparable sales data. Do you see that?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

1 A Yes.

2 Q And is this indicating that all of the 6,000 3 properties within the LID area were valued on the 4 comparable sales methodology?

Where the data was available, the sales were 5 Α 6 utilized. The 5,000 condominium units, yes, all of 7 those were analyzed on a comparable sales basis. The 8 vast majority of the downtown property consisting of Belltown, the downtown core, Pioneer Square, we had 9 sales data for the vast majority of those properties. 10 There were some special purpose properties that there 11 12 was no comparable sales data.

Q Isn't it the case that all of the commercial properties, the roughly 1,050 commercial properties, were valued using the income approach rather than the comparable sales approach and that the comparable sales data was only used as a check on reasonableness?

A Well, yes, this is -- you're taking one statement out of a large report where we talk about utilizing the income approach consistently throughout the study. So, you know, that's one context in the whole report.

23 Q Right. And I'm taking you now to page 8 where 24 this reflects the -- I think what you've just said 25 that the comparable sales approach was primarily used

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

for the retail -- excuse me. For the residential 1 2 properties with the income approach. Actually, let me back up. I've maybe jumped 3 ahead a little bit. But here we're talking about --4 it does indicate that you've also used the income 5 approach. I want to focus on this second sentence. 6 7 The primary reason the market reflects 8 increased value due to the project is enhanced 9 location and improved pedestrian connectivity and higher market appeal created by the Waterfront 10 11 improvement amenities. In the income approach, this 12 is reflected in increased rents and lower vacancy levels, higher capitalization rates as lower perceived 13 14 investment risk. Do you see that? 15 А Yes. 16 Earlier today you were taken through some of 0 17 the individual spreadsheets that were used, and we saw 18 high and low percentage rent or room rates and high and low valuation or capitalization rates. Is that --19 are those changes in those two levers the way by which 20 the increase in market value was measured in your 21 22 study? Those were the factors we saw in the 23 Α Yes. 24 marketplace in another -- other study areas we looked

25 at. And, obviously, there's an interrelationship

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

between the sales comparison approach and the income approach in the sense that the overall capitalization rates are derived from the income approach. So there's interrelationship there relative to the comparable sales.

Q And there are no studies that specifically quantify the expected percentage of rent increases or the expected percentage decrease in capitalization rates that would be tied to any particular type of enhancement that might be a component part of the -part of the LID improvements; is that correct?

12 A A number of the studies we looked at touch on 13 varying degrees of, say, office rent or retail sales 14 increases, things of that nature. But, no, there was 15 no specific study on, say, capitalization rate changes 16 that we utilized.

17 It was primarily based on our judgment looking 18 at the property and the before and after condition 19 based on all of the other studies we looked at and, 20 again, our judgment and the information, obviously, we 21 had, extensive information we had obviously in the 22 Seattle market area.

Q And you didn't start with any type of formulary or methodological approach to applying either rent increases or capitalization rates to the

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1	various commercial properties; is that correct?
2	A Well, if you look at our backup data, we've
3	got extensive comparable sales sheets that reflect
4	various ranges of capitalization rates for, say,
5	historic properties versus apartments versus
6	Q Yeah. That's not the question that I asked.
7	The question is whether you used a specific method or
8	formula. So, for example, did you say, okay, starting
9	immediately adjacent to this amenity, you know, the
10	rent increase is going to be assumed to be X. And for
11	every so many feet away, we're going to reduce the
12	high and low of those assumptions. You didn't do
13	anything even conceptually like that; correct?
14	A Well, I don't think anything like that would
15	reflect the market. You've got to look at each
16	property.
17	Q Well, haven't you indicated that proximity to
18	the amenities is one of the key things that the market
19	looks at?
20	A Yes. And it may change from parcel to parcel
21	depending on the type of use, the desirability of the
22	investment, things of that nature.
23	Q Sir, how do you make the determination of how
24	the market will consider those things if you're not
25	using some type of standard rule of thumb that you're

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC
applying as you get further away? Could you have a situation where immediately adjacent you've used one percentage rate increase and further away you actually use a higher rate even though the general perception would be that further away there would be less of a benefit?

A (Inaudible) estimate the fair market value of the properties, so that's more reflected in the proportionality that you see from the before and after values where you'll see that type of consistency when you're looking at the proportionality on the before and after market value estimates.

13 Q Isn't it true that the after values are a 14 direct result of how high or low your percentage 15 increase levers there are?

16 A Well, they'll vary depending and -- again, 17 looking at the different scenarios based on market 18 rent, vacancy change, capitalization rates change.

19 Q But let's walk -- so if you make an assumption 20 that the rent is going to increase 2 percent, you're 21 going to get a higher after value than if you made an 22 assumption that the rent is only going to increase 23 l percent; correct? 24 A Well, again, I mean, it would depend on --

25 Q Is that true or false? It's a straight-up --

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1

A Typically, that's true, yes.

2 Q Give me a situation in which increasing the 3 rent in an income approach would result in a lesser 4 increase in value.

5 A Well, if some assumption was made that rent is 6 going to go up and it would increase the investment 7 risk so much in a property and the capitalization 8 rates would be higher, it could create a lower value, 9 but it's typically not the case.

10 Q All right. So even though it's typically the 11 case that the further you get away from the amenity 12 the lesser the impact of a potential rent increase is, 13 you did not use a specific methodology to set your 14 assumptions. But you, instead, made individual 15 determinations for all 1,050 plus commercial 16 properties?

17 A That's correct.

Q Is it possible that you could have similar properties right next door to each other that had different assumptions made about rent increases, for example?

A What we're reflecting is the market, and it would depend on the type of property and the type of space you're talking about.

25 Q Is it possible or is it not possible?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Well, it's certainly possible. You could have 1 Α 2 a -- two similar retail buildings next to each other and one has a real high level of build-out and would 3 command a higher market rent both in the before and 4 after than the adjacent property which needs a lot of 5 6 tenant improvements. And, therefore, in the before 7 and after, it would still reflect the difference in 8 rent change, but the rent amount would be different. 9 Well, let's distinguish between different 0 10 rental amounts and different percentage increases in 11 A different rent amount is talking about rent. 12 different starting points that gave you your before value, but your after values were calculated based on 13 assumed percentage increases; isn't that true? 14 15 That was one of the ways we looked at it. Α We also considered vacancy. As you got further and 16 further out, there may have been no rent change but 17 maybe a little vacancy change and a very small 18 capitalization rates change. It just depended on 19 where the property was located at and the type of 20 property and how we felt it would be reflected in the 21 22 market, both before and after the LID. As a result of your individual judgment on 23 0 each of those 1,050 parcels without any specific 24 25 consistently applied methodology; correct?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

Well, we're applying a consistent methodology 1 Α 2 in that we're looking at each parcel as it exists in the marketplace based on its highest and best use. 3 So we've got two properties right next door to 4 Ο each other. You've determined that both of them are 5 occupied at their highest and best use. They are the 6 7 same type of property, whether they're both high-rise 8 office buildings or both large retail establishments. 9 What would cause you for immediately next door properties that are very similar to each other to make 10 11 a decision that you're going to apply a different 12 percentage rent increase estimate to calculate a 13 future value? 14 Well, there may be some differences, again, in Α build-out, in the appeal of the property in the 15 marketplace. 16 17 And where would a reader of your report be Ο able to discern that that was the basis for your 18 having made those different decisions? 19 20 Well, part of a process like this is hearings Α and appeals to what we do. So property owners that 21 22 would like to appeal can ask questions like you are to try to gain that information. We don't do individual 23 24 reports on each property. 25 0 Okay. Let me kind of try to maybe reframe us

a little bit. Isn't the basic question being asked 1 with respect to coming up with a special benefit 2 amount is how much more would an investor pay for a 3 specific piece of property based exclusively on the 4 LID improvements and on no other considerations; is 5 6 that correct? 7 It's the market value difference in the Α Yes. 8 before condition compared to the after condition. That measurable difference in market value is the 9 special benefit. 10 11 And so the key thing that we're trying to 0 12 isolate here is the increase in value that is specifically and exclusively attributed to the LID 13 14 improvement, not differences in value that are attributable to other factors; correct? 15 16 Well, those other factors would be relevant in Α the before condition, so, yes, we're looking at what 17 changes occurred in the after. And in this instance, 18 19 it's the six components that comprise the Local 20 Improvement District. And the method by which you measured that 21 Ο so-called special benefit, the difference in an amount 22 that an investor is assumed to be willing to pay if 23 24 the property had -- was benefited by the LID 25 improvements was computed by looking at ranges of

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

potential value changes attributable to a range of
 rent increases, a change of occupancy rates, and/or a
 change in capitalization rates; correct?

Both of those methods were applied both 4 Α Yes. in the before and after to derive an indication of 5 what the market value difference would be. Those were 6 also then compared to comparable sales to -- it's a 7 8 test of reasonableness to the conclusions, and also the sales were used to derive capitalization rates for 9 the various types of properties. 10

11 Q So all of the comparable sales that were used 12 resulted in actual transactions that were not impacted 13 at all by the after characteristics; correct?

14 There were some sales that occurred after the Α LID was formed, so there would have been some 15 16 knowledge in the marketplace of anticipation of the LID improvements that they -- but, no, obviously, the 17 LID improvements weren't constructed at that time. 18 So they would have had a preliminary assessment and been 19 aware of the project, but it wouldn't have been fully 20 realized within the context of the sales price. 21

Q So they would know that the product -- the parcel was subject to the cost of the future assessment; correct?

25

Α

Yes.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

And that future assessment was then

Page 258 based on an estimate of the market value change during 1 2 the time of the formation study. And a number of those before -- or those 3 0 comparable sales were several years ago; correct? 4 5 Α Well, our study was in October 2019, and we had a number of sales. 6 7 It's 2017 and some even earlier than that; Ο 8 correct? 9 We had a number of sales in May of 2019. Α Did you also have sales in 2017 that were 10 0 11 used? 12 Α Yes. We had -- we looked at sales as far back as then for the final and even further back from then 13 14 when we were doing the formation study. And all of those sales didn't even take into 15 0 16 account at that time the before improvements that were part of your -- your analysis; correct? 17 Not in the formation study, no. 18 Α 19 And when you say "not in the formation study," 0 you're meaning I am correct in what I said; correct? 20 You're agreeing with me, or are you disagreeing with 21 22 me? I'm agreeing with you. They wouldn't -- they 23 Α wouldn't have known about the project during the --24 25 well, they wouldn't have known about those elements of

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

the before condition in the formation. 1 2 I'm going to now jump ahead to -- and I'm 0 going to try to pick up the pace here. This is just 3 the table of contents, and there's been reference to 4 two different spreadsheets. I just want to confirm 5 that this S-1 to S-13 and S-1 to S-79 are those two 6 7 different big spreadsheets for the commercial and the 8 residential properties that, basically, follow right after the table of contents here? 9 That's correct. 10 Α And then if we go down to the -- I'm not sure 11 Ο 12 why I'm having difficulty here scrolling your -- oh, here we go. I'm in the wrong bar. 13 14 So if we go down further, there's an area here that right in the middle that talks about these 15 different areas A to E and the different neighborhood 16 17 descriptions. Is there a correlation between the various areas and the neighborhoods? 18 19 They overlap, but, again, when we Α No. originally started doing this study, we set up those 20 areas just more for observational, informational view 21 22 of the LID boundary area. There's really no relationship between those and the neighborhoods. 23 24 They overlap. 25 I'm moving now to page 116 on the document, 0

and about the middle of the page, you know, there's a
 statement that's been highlighted.

3 Typically properties closer to the Waterfront 4 improvements experience the highest overall increase 5 in market value. Hotels and retail properties 6 reflected slightly higher special benefits in most 7 instances depending on location relative to the LID 8 improvements. Do you see that?

9 A Yes.

10 Q So is that suggesting that properties closest 11 to the Waterfront kind of have the biggest special 12 benefit, and then the next highest grouping would be 13 hotels and retail properties?

A Again, depending on their location.

Q Can you explain more clearly what you mean by depending on location since you apparently don't mean proximity to the improvements?

A Well, I do mean proximity to the improvements. You know, when you get out into the Denny Triangle area and areas like that that the benefit decreases, you know, considerably. So there may not be a lot of difference between the property in that area because of the influence from the LID become less and less as you move further out.

25

14

And as you move further in to the Waterfront,

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

you know, hotels like the Marriott Waterfront hotel, the Four Seasons, and hotels located closer in proximity to the Promenade and the elements of the Waterfront improvements would reflect a slightly higher increase in value than say an office building that's located nearby. Q Okay. I apologize because -- but I'm tremendously confused right now, because I feel like

8 tremendously confused right now, because I feel like 9 I've heard at certain points in time that there's not 10 a linear relationship between proximity and impact on 11 value, that it depends on other factors and, 12 therefore, you can't just think about proximity. And 13 I've heard at other times that proximity is the 14 primary driver. Which of those is true?

15 A We look at proximity as well as other factors16 of the property.

17 O What other factors?

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

Well, its use, its location to the 18 Α 19 improvements. Like I just said, that an office 20 building that's next to a hotel may experience slightly less benefit than the hotel due to the 21 22 operation of a hotel in conjunction with the types of improvements that are being constructed. 23 24 But a hotel closer to the improvements is 0 25 going to have a higher benefit than a hotel further

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

away from the improvements, and the same is true for 1 2 an office building; correct? Α Yes. 3 And hotels are going to have different 4 Ο relative benefits for amenities than office buildings 5 than retail than sports stadiums and so on and so on 6 7 for each of the 10 or 12 different properties that we 8 walked through earlier? 9 Each property is looked at individually Α Yes. 10 on a parcel-by-parcel basis. But you didn't then make a determination that, 11 Ο 12 say, for office buildings here's the linearity that we're going to use for rents as we get more proximate 13 or further away from, and we're going to use a 14 different standard for retail or apartment? You 15 16 simply used no standard at all for any of them 17 correct? We didn't use any, like, linear approach like 18 Α I don't think it's really applicable to the 19 that. Each -- each property is going to stand on 20 market. its own merits and its own -- own physical factors. 21 22 And to use some sort of linear -- to say they're all going to increase X for proximity and X for aesthetics 23 and X for location, it's just -- in my opinion, that's 24 25 just not reflecting the market. And so we do it on a

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

parcel-by-parcel basis based on our judgment. 1 2 I'm going to move now to page 122, and we're 0 describing before situation for the Pine/Pike 3 streetscape area, and it's saying -- it's going to 4 assume that westbound vehicular traffic is going to 5 end at the entrance to Pike Place. As I read this --6 7 and then it also describes the eastbound as continuing 8 as the current situation. I read that and it seemed to infer that in the 9 after there's going to be a change in the traffic 10 11 direction on Pike and Pine. That's not true, is it? 12 There's not going to be a change to traffic direction. It's going to be the same in the before and after? 13 14 Yes, Mr. Edwards. This LID is not about any Α street improvements. Both in the before and after, 15 16 the Pike/Pine Street would be the same. 17 Ο I'm going to jump now to page 153, and specifically as I go down, there's a reference here to 18 a New York City Department of Transportation report 19 entitled "The Economic Benefits of Sustainable 20 21 Streets." Do you see that? 22 Α Yes. Is that the report that was being discussed 23 Ο 24 earlier today? 25 А Yes, I believe so.

And if I go to the next page on page 154, this 1 0 2 discussion of a New York City -- NYCDOT study, it's referring to the study that we just saw cited on the 3 4 prior page? 5 Α Yes. And you specifically call out a particular 6 0 7 case study found that within the first year there was 8 a -- it says sales prices in the study area went up 18 percent. What does that mean? Is that talking 9 about the sale price of properties in the study area? 10 11 I would have to go back and look at the -- at Α 12 the context of the report. They seem to be talking about -- and it's been a long time since I've read 13 So, I mean, I would have to go back and look at 14 this. 15 it, but it appears they're talking about the sales 16 prices of property in the study area went up 17 18 percent and then even higher within the second 18 year. 19 It would be a material difference if they were 0 talking about sales prices of property versus the 20 volume of retail sales at stores; is that correct? 21 22 Α Correct. And in my thinking, that study, I think, dealt more with -- and this -- dealt more with 23 the retail sale price increase, not the sale price 24 25 increase of the property is my recollection, but,

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

again, I would have to go back through. 1 2 Well, we will be looking at that study as soon 0 as I get off of this page, and it will reflect that 3 your recollection is correct that it was talking only 4 about retail sales at stores and not about selling 5 prices of property. 6 7 And that could have been -- that could have Α 8 just been a misprint there. We should have been clear 9 then to say sale of -- retail price sales or some other clarification there. 10 Or retail sales into the area? 11 0 12 Α Or retail sales, yeah. And so -- but your next thing --13 0 14 Excuse me, Mr. Edwards. If you read the next Α 15 sentence, we do say -- we do say one of the test 16 neighborhoods had a drop in sales. So we should 17 clarify that. Yes, I agree. And then right after that piece, it says: 18 0 These figures -- I presume you're referring to the 19 selling -- retail sales volume changes -- indicate an 20 increase in value due to the project of 5 percent to 21 22 14 percent. Did that come from the study or is that your 23 24 calculation? 25 Α I don't recall.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Page 266 If I were to tell you that the study doesn't 1 0 2 even -- doesn't purport to make any opinions about value increases, would that help refresh your 3 recollection? 4 That we would have been -- we would have 5 Α Yes. 6 been inferring those retail sales into -- into an 7 income analysis and what -- what probable range that those types of retail -- those retail sales would 8 reflect in the market. 9 And would that be part of the supporting 10 0 materials retained in your backup files, the 11 12 calculations on how you got from volume of retail sales to property value increases? 13 14 Well, they would be reflected in other studies Α that were done for various other cities for comparison 15 16 purposes. 17 So you looked at studies that converted Ο sales -- retail sales volume increases into value 18 19 increases? 20 I don't know about that specifically, but Α they -- some of the studies did increase market value 21 22 differences from various elements of the improvements. Aren't you here saying specifically that this 23 0 increase is tied specifically to sales volume 24 25 increases; correct?

Page 267 What we're saying if the revenue -- if 1 Α Yes. 2 the revenue is increasing in that level, that it will reflect an approximate increase in value from 5 to 3 14 percent. 4 And that's basically a formula based on 5 0 6 certain assumptions about the capitalization rate; 7 correct? 8 Α Yeah. They would have been -- they would have been, you know, an internal estimate we made if it, in 9 fact, is not in the report as you indicated. 10 11 And would you have saved that? 0 12 We probably just referenced it here. I don't Α know if we have a specific analysis saved in the 13 14 backup file relative to this study or not. Okay. Did you use this study to make 15 0 16 determinations about percentage of rent increases or 17 capitalization rates that were used in the 1,050 plus individual spreadsheets that you used to come up with 18 a special benefit estimate? 19 20 Well, again, they were just used for Α background information to provide a basis for how the 21 22 market is reacting to different types of elements within the LID area. 23 24 I'm going to jump now to what -- this is our 0 25 exhibit, so CWF-0314, Exhibit 9 that was circulated

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

yesterday afternoon. And, obviously, my computer 1 2 doesn't like having so many different big things open today. If you bear with me for just a minute here, I 3 had this open earlier when I was preparing. 4 MR. EDWARDS: I am still trying to be 5 6 finished, Mr. Hearing Examiner, by 5:15. 7 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Thank you. 8 BY MR. EDWARDS: 9 My first question is going to be: Do you 0 recognize this as a copy of the study that we've just 10 been talking about? Obviously, you're going to -- and 11 12 you'll see here it's called the Economic Benefits of Sustainable Streets, New York City Department of 13 14 Transportation. That looks like a similar study that we 15 Α 16 utilized that's in our background file. 17 And for some reason, my share screen is right Ο 18 where I want to go to try to get to the next page. So if we go here, now, this is page 24 of that same 19 20 document. And I would point out to you that here we're 21 22 looking at the 18 percent first year, 48 percent second year, and the range of 7 to 22 with a year of 23 minus 9 percent. Is this the specific case study that 24 25 was referred to in your report?

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Page 269 Yes, this is one of the case studies that we 1 Α 2 used for background information. My computer is unfortunately mad at me for 3 0 having so many things open. I wanted to start -- back 4 up a little bit. So this is case Study Number 2, 5 St. Nicholas Avenue and Amsterdam Avenue, and it's 6 7 hard to get it all on the screen. I'm going to 8 represent to you before I show you that -- the deal at the bottom that the green reflects the particular 9 10 project, and the mauve or purple or whatever it is 11 reflects the three areas that were used as a 12 comparison. Do you see that? 13 Α Yes. 14 And so they were comparing the results 0 immediately two blocks north and south of a two-block 15 16 area and immediately one block east of that same area. 17 Α Yes. And as I say, the green and the purple are 18 Ο 19 what I reflect there. Here's a description of the project, and it talks about directional changes to the 20 St. Nicholas Avenue as well as a segment of West 161st 21 22 Street. 23 That's not the same type of changes that are 24 happening anywhere within the Seattle LID; correct? 25 Α No. I mean, the Seattle LID is more about the

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

enhancement of the sidewalks, the public space area, 1 2 adding -- adding more area for restaurants to have tables outside and things of that nature. 3 And then I want to take you up here as well 4 0 where it says: This project was selected for study 5 due to its unique nature as a hyper local retail hub. 6 7 Most businesses along the project site directly serve 8 the surrounding community and do not generally serve a regional clientele. 9 10 Would that be accurate to say of all of the commercial and retail space within the Seattle LID? 11 12 Α Well, I think they -- you know, you have a lot of tourism coming in, so they serve more than a 13 local -- a local clientele. 14 So it's looking at something -- this 15 Ο 16 particular study is looking at something that's materially different from the Seattle LID project; 17 18 correct? Yes, Mr. Edwards. A lot of the studies we 19 Α looked at we knew we weren't going to find exact 20 examples of what was being done for the variety of 21 22 different improvements within the LID area, but there is some level of comparison here that we would have 23 felt, you know, reasonable to look at and see how the 24 25 market is reacting to.

	Page 271
1	Q Okay. I'm going to take you now to page 5
2	which is part of the executive summary of that study.
3	I'll note on the left there it talks about their goal
4	being to develop a new metric and specifically
5	measuring changes in retail sales specifically
6	reported sales for street level retail and restaurant
7	food service businesses. Do you see that?
8	A Yes.
9	Q And the retail involved in the LID is more
10	than just that; correct?
11	A Yes.
12	Q Okay. And then it goes on in describing their
13	methodology. They filtered out the tax data so that
14	they only got tax returns where the address filling
15	out the return was the physical address of the
16	particular store and concluded that as a result
17	they're, basically, only picking up local mom-and-pop
18	stores and independently operated franchises. Do you
19	see that?
20	A Yes.
21	Q And, again, that's not the only type of retail
22	that's involved in the Waterfront LID; correct?
23	A That's correct.
24	Q I'm going to move now to my next exhibit,
25	which is Exhibit 1. I'm going actually to try to

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

prevent some of this, Exhibits 1 through 5 are each 1 printouts of pages from the Seattle Waterfront 2 website. So I'm actually going to move to that 3 website instead to make this a little bit easier, but 4 5 Exhibit 1 is a printout of this page, the landing 6 page. 7 And I note that there are 12 different 8 projects along -- under this Explore Seattle 9 Waterfront that kind of default to the Alaskan Way project. As we scroll down on this a little bit, we 10 see something that's all color coded. 11 That's 12 reflecting specifically the Alaskan Way components of what is otherwise outlined in the depiction here; is 13 14 that correct? 15 Α Yes. Is this new or something that is in our 16 backup data? 17 This is on the seattlewaterfront.org web page Ο as we speak today. We're looking at it live right 18 19 now. I printed it out yesterday. 20 Do you know what -- when was this compiled? Α Do you know? Is it 2020 or is it --21 22 I don't know specifically, but when we move to 0 the next one, we'll see that it's been there for a 23 24 while. 25 А Okay.

The main thing that I want to focus on here is 1 0 2 we've got 12 different projects that are linked here. Only six of them, it's my understanding, are part of 3 the LID, and that's one of the things I want to 4 confirm with you. 5 6 The LID-specific ones would be the Park 7 Promenade plus bike path, Overlook Walk, the water --8 Pier 58, Pike plus Pine Renaissance, Pioneer Square and Union Street; is that correct? 9 That's correct. 10 Α 11 Ο Okay. And I'll just note as you click on any 12 one of these, you get to -- taken to a page that's specific to that particular project, and then you'll 13 see how the highlighted or the colored in area within 14 15 the boundaries changes to highlight the specific 16 project. Do you see that? 17 Α Yes. And down below, there's a kind of timeline of 18 Ο I'm going to now go -- Exhibit 2 that we've 19 status. submitted is this page here, the Pike and Pine 20 Renaissance. And you'll notice how the outline has 21 22 stayed the same, but the areas that are highlighted have changed. And now instead of there being anything 23 down on the Waterfront, you see these two little bars 24 25 coming up from the bottom of the image at Pike and

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

1 Pine Street. Do you see that?

A Yes.

2

25

And there's dotted lines, two different dotted 3 Ο lines. One is straight and the other one has a lot of 4 curves in it that point towards the Waterfront. 5 Is this reflecting that the physical connection between 6 7 Pike and Pine and the Waterfront is not actually part 8 of the LID improvements, so there's nothing being done between First Avenue and a little bit west of Western 9 with respect to the LID improvements? 10

Well, the Overlook Walk creates new 11 Α 12 connections to the Waterfront from the terminus area of the Pike/Pine corridor. So I don't know what -- if 13 this study is anything that I looked at. I don't 14 remember this, but, like I said, there's a -- in the 15 16 addenda, there's a before and after map that depicts the different access points that are derived from the 17 Overlook Walk connection to the Pike/Pine corridor 18 19 connection.

20 Q Okay. And what's the scope of the Pike/Pine 21 corridor streetscape improvements that are part of the 22 LID?

A Like I said, primarily, landscaping, providing
better sidewalk area --

Q I'm talking about the geographic limits of it.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

It's starting at First Avenue and going east how far? 1 2 A I believe the LID goes to Ninth. Okay. As we're looking at the next page of 3 0 the document, it's illustrating the Pike/Pine 4 Renaissance project. And I note that the lines don't 5 stop at Ninth Avenue. They go all the way to Minor 6 7 and Melrose, and then there's some dotted lines that seem to go a little bit further and would connect Pike 8 9 and Pine. Do you see that? 10 Α Yes. Are you familiar with what's planned for east 11 0 12 of Ninth as part of the Pike/Pine Renaissance project? Probably a year or better ago I met with 13 Α the -- Steve Pearce who is the engineer on the 14 project, and he talked -- he talked some about 15 16 elements a little ways out off of Ninth, but they were 17 outside of the LID. So, you know, I believe there are going to be 18 some additional landscaping and enhanced lighting in 19 the area between Ninth and, like, Minor, but there 20 again, it's outside and not part of the LID. 21 22 What is the budget for the Pike/Pine 0 Renaissance project? 23 24 I don't recall specifically the dollar amount Α 25 for that specific improvement.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

	Page 276
1	Q Do you recall how much of the cost of that is
2	going to be charged to the LID?
3	A Not off the top of my head, no.
4	Q Okay. This is now I'm clicking on the link
5	to portfolio, and you'll notice this document is dated
6	November of 2019, so, basically, contemporaneous with
7	when you finalized the LID study; correct?
8	A Yes. We delivered it to the City in November
9	of 2019.
10	Q Okay. And this refers to the Pike/Pine
11	Renaissance, Act One. Do you see that?
12	A Yes.
13	Q And under the budget it shows a total budget
14	of 37 to 40 million dollars?
15	A Okay.
16	Q Do you see that?
17	A Yes.
18	Q And it indicates that, basically, half of that
19	\$40 million budget, \$20 million is going to be charged
20	to the LID?
21	A Okay. Yes.
22	Q Can you help me understand why the a
23	portion of this project is being treated as part of
24	the LID and not the rest of the project while and
25	this is the one of six elements that is not physically

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

contiguous with all of the other elements? 1 2 A That is just how the LID components were structured and given to me to value. 3 Did that impact your analysis of how different 4 0 5 parcels within the LID boundary were benefited by the LID improvements? 6 7 Well, again, we looked at all the six Α 8 components as one entity. So depending on where the 9 property was located within the context of the LID boundary, the difference in value or benefit would 10 11 have varied depending on that location. 12 So are you suggesting to me that a property 0 that is adjacent to Pine Street but 2,000 feet away 13 14 from the Waterfront would be treated as the same proximate distance to the improvements as say 15 16 something that is 400 feet from the Waterfront but --17 and 400 feet from Pike and Pine? Well, again, it would depend on the property 18 Α type and what type of highest and best use it was. 19 20 But isn't it factually true that the market is 0 going to value proximity to Pine differently than it 21 22 values proximity to the Overlook or to a -- or to the Promenade or any one of these different -- each of 23 24 these different features? They're not -- they're not 25 going to be viewed the same in the marketplace;

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

1 correct?

2	A Correct. I think if you're close to the
3	Overlook Walk and like on Second and Pine or First and
4	Pine and you're real close to those those
5	amenities, you would have a higher benefit than you
6	would say at Sixth and Pine being first being
7	further away from some major LID improvements.
8	MR. EDWARDS: And, Mr. Hearing
9	Examiner, I see that it's 5:15 now.
10	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Yes.
11	MR. EDWARDS: And I probably have about
12	10 to 15 minutes more. I had been hopeful that I was
13	going to finish within your time frame, but it doesn't
14	look like I was successful on that.
15	HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: That's not a
16	problem. Let's pick up there at 8:30 on June 25.
17	I do want to check with everyone who has been
18	with us today for the hearing date, how is the tech
19	going? And I don't need positive response. I need
20	negative. Please note for me and note for the record
21	any issues you've had with the tech.
22	We've been utilizing Zoom as a remote
23	platform, reception on your end. I note for the
24	record that Mr. Macaulay broke out about sometime
25	between 2:00 and 3:00 when he was being questioned by

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Ms. Lin, and we did ask that the question be re-asked
 and then answer provided.

3 Otherwise, things have seemed to have been 4 working from the end of the Hearing Examiner. Does 5 anybody else need to note anything to bring to my 6 attention for the record with regard to a remote 7 hearing forum?

8 MR. MOSES: Mr. Moses, I had trouble 9 downloading one of Ms. Lin's documents. I'm not sure why. The others seemed to download just fine. Other 10 11 than that, a comment that staying in share screen mode 12 with the view of the speaker and the questioner on the side is much preferable from my point of view anyway 13 to flipping back and forth and trying to deal with 14 documents separately. Having it all on one screen is 15 16 much easier to deal with.

17 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Understood. I'm not able to accommodate that as I need to be able 18 to visually evaluate both counsel and the witness, but 19 I do appreciate that we've had an opportunity to have 20 more share screen and see the documents when they're 21 being directly used. When they're not in use, I do 22 need them to be -- continue to be removed so we don't 23 24 have them occupying space when they're not under use. 25 And if you could work out the exhibit

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

accessibility with Ms. Lin, that would be appreciated. 1 2 I note that I've had some connectivity as well, but on my end I print them out as part of the hard copy 3 record, so I can access them. 4 5 Anyone else have any issues with the tech for the day? 6 7 MR. EDWARDS: Other than slowly opening 8 that one document, everything has been working fine for me today. I did have the same observation you did 9 10 that there was that one point in time where the --11 Ms. Lin and Mr. Macaulay were phasing out, but that 12 was very temporary. HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: All right. 13 Thank you, Mr. Edwards. And, yeah, there was delay. 14 15 Honestly, the delays I have seen are not any worse 16 than I've seen with counsel flipping through a 17 notebook or finding an exhibit from their associate behind them or something along those lines. We seem 18 to be proceeding well enough. 19 We do want to note that I think we do have 20 some exhibits that you've got for the record. I guess 21 22 we'll wait for that and do it on the 25th? MR. EDWARDS: Yeah. I was intending to 23 just move the admission of all of them at the end of 24 my cross-examination. 25

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

SEATTLE 206.287.9066 OLYMPIA 360.534.9066 SPOKANE 509.624.3261 NATIONAL 800.846.6989

Page 281 1 HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: Let's do 2 that. 3 MR. EDWARDS: Okay. HEARING EXAMINER VANCIL: And then I do 4 5 want to note just I'm not sure how everyone is going to be proceeding. I do see some websites being 6 7 referenced here by Mr. Edwards. It seems like he's 8 got all the pages coming in as separate exhibits, which is good. 9 10 I want to note that -- for anyone that may be seeking to do this -- I've seen it in the past. 11 12 Again, I don't -- I haven't seen it here yet, but I just want to warn everyone that providing a link to a 13 website or a database is not sufficient to make the 14 entire website or the entire database part of the 15 16 record. 17 If that's something you're seeking to do, you need to bring it to my attention. Generally, even 18 large documents, unless they're, obviously, central to 19 the case, like Mr. Macaulay's report, I believe that 20 21 segments of large documents or databases that you're 22 actually referencing as part of your case will be entered into the record. But, again, I just offer 23 24 that as a heads-up in case anybody was thinking they 25 might do that. I haven't had anybody attempt it yet.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC

	Page 282
1	With that we will conclude for the day, and I
2	appreciate everyone's participation. I think we're
3	making good progress. I appreciate the arguments that
4	I'm hearing, and the representation has been good. We
5	will reconvene June 25 at 8:30 a.m. Thank you.
6	(The proceedings concluded at
7	5:20 p.m.)
8	
9	* * * * *
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

		Page	283
1	CERTIFICATE		
2			
3	STATE OF WASHINGTON		
4	COUNTY OF KING		
5			
6	I, Nancy M. Kottenstette, a Certified		
7	Shorthand Reporter in and for the State of Washington,		
8	do hereby certify that the foregoing transcript of the		
9	proceedings on June 23, 2020, is true and accurate to		
10	the best of my knowledge, skill, and ability.		
11	I do further certify that I am a disinterested		
12	person in this cause of action; that I am not a		
13	relative of the attorneys for any of the parties.		
14	IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my		
15	hand and seal this 26th day of June, 2020.		
16			
17	The last in the second strength		
18	Nancy M. Kottenstette, RPR, College		
19	Nancy M. Kottenstette, RPR, Conjunit		
20			
21			
22			
23			
24			
25			